OpenMx Reference Manual

June 24, 2016

Date 2016-06-22
Title Extended Structural Equation Modelling
URL http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu, https://github.com/OpenMx/OpenMx
BugReports http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/forums
Description Facilitates treatment of statistical model specifications as things that can be generated and manipulated programmatically. Structural equation models may be specified with reticular action model matrices or paths, linear structural relations matrices or paths, or directly in matrix algebra. Fit functions include full information maximum likelihood, maximum likelihood, and weighted least squares. Example models include confirmatory factor, multiple group, mixture distribution, categorical threshold, modern test theory, differential equations, state space, and many others.
SystemRequirements GNU make
License Apache License (== 2.0)
LinkingTo Rcpp, RcppEigen, StanHeaders (>= 2.7), BH, rpf (>= 0.45)
Depends R (>= 3.0.2),

digest,
MASS,
methods,
Matrix,
Rcpp,
parallel
Suggests mvtnorm,
umDeriv,
roxygen2 (>= 3.1),
Rmpi,
rpf (>= 0.45),
snowfall,
lme4
LazyLoad yes
LazyData yes

Collate '0ClassUnion.R'
    'cache.R'
    'MxBaseNamed.R'
    'MxData.R'
    'MxDataWLS.R'
    'DefinitionVars.R'
    'MxReservedNames.R'
    'MxNamespace.R'
    'MxSearchReplace.R'
    'MxFlatSearchReplace.R'
    'MxUntitled.R'
    'MxAlgebraFunctions.R'
    'MxExponential.R'
    'MxMatrix.R'
    'DiagMatrix.R'
    'FullMatrix.R'
    'IdenMatrix.R'
    'LowerMatrix.R'
    'SdiagMatrix.R'
    'StandMatrix.R'
    'SymmMatrix.R'
    'UnitMatrix.R'
    'ZeroMatrix.R'
    'MxMatrixFunctions.R'
    'MxAlgebra.R'
    'MxCycleDetection.R'
    'MxDependencies.R'
    'MxAlgebraConvert.R'
    'MxAlgebraTransform.R'
    'MxSquareBracket.R'
    'MxEval.R'
    'MxRename.R'
    'MxPath.R'
    'MxObjectiveMetaData.R'
    'MxRAMMetaData.R'
    'MxExpectation.R'
    'MxExpectationNormal.R'
    'MxExpectationRAM.R'
    'MxExpectationLISREL.R'
    'MxFitFunction.R'
    'MxFitFunctionAlgebra.R'
    'MxFitFunctionML.R'
    'MxFitFunctionMultigroup.R'
    'MxFitFunctionRow.R'
    'MxFitFunctionWLS.R'
    'MxRAMObjective.R'
    'MxLISRELObjective.R'
'MxFIMLObjective.R'
'MxMLObjective.R'
'MxRowObjective.R'
'MxAlgebraObjective.R'
'MxBounds.R'
'MxConstraint.R'
'MxInterval.R'
'MxTypes.R'
'MxCompute.R'
'MxModel.R'
'MxRAMModel.R'
'MxLISRELModel.R'
'MxModelDisplay.R'
'MxFlatModel.R'
'MxMultiModel.R'
'MxModelFunctions.R'
'MxModelParameters.R'
'MxUnitTesting.R'
'MxApply.R'
'MxRun.R'
'MxRunHelperFunctions.R'
'MxSummary.R'
'MxCompare.R'
'MxSwift.R'
'MxOptions.R'
'MxThreshold.R'
'OriginalMx.R'
'MxGraph.R'
'MxGraphviz.R'
'MxDeparse.R'
'MxCommunication.R'
'MxRestore.R'
'MxVersion.R'
'MxPPML.R'
'MxRAMtoML.R'
'MxDiff.R'
'MxErrorHandling.R'
'MxDetectCores.R'
'MxSaturatedModel.R'
'omxBrownie.R'
'omxConstrainThresholds.R'
'omxGetNPSOL.R'
'MxFitFunctionR.R'
'MxRObjective.R'
'MxExpectationStateSpace.R'
'MxExpectationBA81.R'
'MxFitFunctionGREML.R'
'MxExpectationGREML.R'
R topics documented:

'MxML.R'
'MxFactorScores.R'
'MxRobustSE.R'
'MxAvailableOptimizers.R'
'MxTryHard.R'
'zzz.R'

Version 2.6.7

R topics documented:

BaseCompute-class ...................................................... 9
Bollen ................................................................. 10
cvectorize .......................................................... 11
demoOneFactor ....................................................... 11
demoTwoFactor ........................................................ 12
diag2vec ............................................................. 13
dzfData ............................................................... 14
dzmData ............................................................... 16
dzoData ............................................................... 17
eigenvect ............................................................... 19
example1 ............................................................. 20
example2 ............................................................. 21
expm ................................................................. 22
factorExample1 ...................................................... 22
factorScaleExample1 .................................................. 23
factorScaleExample2 .................................................. 24
genericFitDependencies,MxBaseFitFunction-method .................. 25
HS.ability.data ......................................................... 26
imxCheckMatrices ...................................................... 28
imxCheckVariables .................................................... 28
imxConDecMatrixSlots ............................................... 28
imxConstraintRelations ............................................. 29
imxConvertIdentifier ................................................ 29
imxConvertLabel ..................................................... 30
imxConvertSubstitution ............................................. 30
imxCreateMatrix ..................................................... 31
imxDataTypes ......................................................... 31
imxDefaultGetSlotDisplayNames .................................... 32
imxDeparse .......................................................... 32
imxDependentModels .................................................. 33
imxDetermineDefaultOptimizer ...................................... 33
imxDiff ............................................................... 33
imxDmvnorm .......................................................... 34
imxEvalByName ......................................................... 34
imxExtractMethod .................................................... 35
imxExtractNames ...................................................... 35
imxExtractReferences ............................................... 35
R topics documented:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Function Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>imxExtractSlot</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxFlattenModel</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxFreezeModel</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGenerateLabels</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGenerateNamespace</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGenericModelBuilder</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGenSwift</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGentleResize</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxGetSlotDisplayNames</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxHasNPSOL</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxHasOpenMP</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxIdentifier</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxIndependentModels</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxInitModel</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxIsDefinitionVariable</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxIsPath</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxLocateFunction</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxLocateIndex</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxLocateLabel</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxLog</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxLookupSymbolTable</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxModelBuilder</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxModelTypes</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxMpiWrap</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxOriginalMx</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxPPML</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxPPML.Test.Battery</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxPPML.Test.Test</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxPreprocessModel</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxReplaceMethod</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxReplaceModels</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxReplaceSlot</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxReservedNames</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxReverseIdentifier</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSameType</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSeparatorChar</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSfClient</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSimpleRAMPredicate</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSparseInvert</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSquareMatrix</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxSymmetricMatrix</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxTypeName</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxUntitledName</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxUntitledNumber</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxUntitledNumberReset</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxUpdateModelValues</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxVariableTypes</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxVerifyMatrix</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
R topics documented:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Function</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>imxVerifyModel</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxVerifyName</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxVerifyReference</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxWlsChiSquare</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imxWlsStandardErrors</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jointdata</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latentMultipleRegExample1</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latentMultipleRegExample2</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>logm</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>multiData1</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxAlgebra</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxAlgebra-class</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxAlgebraFormula-class</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxAlgebraFromString</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxAlgebraObjective</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxAvailableOptimizers</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxBaseExpectation-class</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxBaseFitFunction-class</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxBaseNamed-class</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxBaseObjectiveMetaData-class</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxBounds</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxBounds-class</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxCharOrList-class</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxCharOrNumber-class</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxCheckIdentification</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxCI</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxCI-class</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxCompare</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxCompute-class</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeConfidenceInterval</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeDefault</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeEM</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeGradientDescent</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeHessianQuality</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeIterate</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeNewtonRaphson</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeNothing</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeNumericDeriv</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeOnce</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeReportDeriv</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeSequence</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxComputeStandardError</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxConstraint</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxConstraint-class</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxData</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MxData-class</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mxDataDynamic</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
R topics documented:

MxDataFrameOrMatrix-class .................................................. 100
MxDataStatic-class ............................................................ 101
mxDataWLS ................................................................. 101
MxDirectedGraph-class ...................................................... 103
mxEval ........................................................................ 103
MxExpectation-class .......................................................... 105
mxExpectationBA81 ........................................................... 105
mxExpectationGREML ......................................................... 106
MxExpectationGREML-class .................................................. 108
mxExpectationLISREL ........................................................ 110
mxExpectationNormal .......................................................... 114
mxExpectationRAM ............................................................. 117
mxExpectationStateSpace .................................................... 119
mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime .................................. 124
mxFactor ................................................................. 130
mxFactorScores ............................................................... 131
mxFIMLObjective ............................................................... 133
MxFitFunction-class .......................................................... 136
mxFitFunctionAlgebra ......................................................... 136
MxFitFunctionGREML ......................................................... 138
MxFitFunctionGREML-class .................................................. 140
MxFitFunctionML ............................................................... 141
MxFitFunctionMultigroup .................................................... 143
mxFitFunctionR ............................................................... 146
mxFitFunctionRow ............................................................. 148
mxFitFunctionWLS ............................................................ 150
MxFlatModel-class ............................................................. 152
mxGenerateData .............................................................. 152
mxGetExpected ............................................................... 154
mxGREMLDataHandler ......................................................... 155
MxInterval-class .............................................................. 157
mxJoin ........................................................................ 157
mxKalmanScores ............................................................... 158
MxLISRELModel-class .......................................................... 160
mxLISRELObjective ........................................................... 160
MxListOrNull-class ............................................................. 163
mxMakeNames ................................................................. 164
mxMatrix ...................................................................... 164
MxMatrix-class ............................................................... 168
mxMI ......................................................................... 170
mxMLObjective ............................................................... 172
mxModel ................................................................. 174
MxModel-class ............................................................... 177
mxOption .................................................................... 180
MxOptionalChar-class ......................................................... 183
MxOptionalCharOrNumber-class ........................................... 183
MxOptionalLogical-class ..................................................... 183
MxOptionalMatrix-class ..................................................... 183
R topics documented:

- MxOptionalNumeric-class ........................................ 184
- mxPath ............................................................. 184
- MxRAMGraph-class ................................................ 187
- MxRAMMetaData-class ............................................ 187
- MxRAMModel-class ................................................. 187
- mxRAMObjective .................................................... 188
- mxRename ........................................................... 190
- mxRestore ........................................................... 191
- mxRObjeective ....................................................... 193
- mxRowObjective ..................................................... 194
- mxRun ................................................................. 196
- mxSave ............................................................... 198
- mxSetDefaultOptions ............................................. 199
- mxSimplify2Array ................................................ 200
- mxStandardizeRAMpaths .......................................... 200
- mxThreshold ........................................................ 203
- mxTryHard ........................................................... 205
- mxTypes .............................................................. 208
- mxVersion ............................................................ 209
- myAutoregressiveData ............................................. 210
- myFADataRaw ....................................................... 211
- myGrowthKnownClassData ........................................ 211
- myGrowthMixtureData ............................................. 212
- myLongitudinalData ............................................... 213
- myRegData .......................................................... 214
- myRegDataRaw ...................................................... 215
- myTwinData ........................................................ 216
- mzfData ............................................................. 217
- mzmData ............................................................ 218
- Named-entity ....................................................... 220
- nuclear_twin_design_data ....................................... 220
- numHess1 ............................................................ 221
- numHess2 ............................................................ 222
- omxAllInt .......................................................... 222
- omxApply ............................................................ 224
- omxAssignFirstParameters ..................................... 225
- omxBrownie ........................................................ 226
- omxCheckEquals ................................................ 227
- omxCheckError .................................................... 228
- omxCheckIdentical ............................................... 229
- omxCheckNamespace .............................................. 230
- omxCheckSetEquals .............................................. 230
- omxCheckTrue ..................................................... 231
- omxCheckWarning ................................................. 232
- omxCheckWithinPercentError .................................. 233
- omxConstrainMLThresholds .................................... 234
- omxDetectCores ................................................... 234
- omxGetNPSOL ........................................................ 235
Description

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

See Also

mxComputeEM, mxComputeGradientDescent, mxComputeHessianQuality, mxComputeIterate, mxComputeNewtonRaphson, mxComputeNumericDeriv
Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples, for instance WLS. The data were reported in Bollen (1989, p. 428, Table 9.4) This set includes data from 75 developing countries each assessed on four measures of democracy measured twice (1960 and 1965), and three measures of industrialization measured once (1960).

Usage

data("Bollen")

Format

A data frame with 75 observations on the following 11 numeric variables.

y1 Freedom of the press, 1960
y2 Freedom of political opposition, 1960
y3 Fairness of elections, 1960
y4 Effectiveness of elected legislature, 1960
y5 Freedom of the press, 1965
y6 Freedom of political opposition, 1965
y7 Fairness of elections, 1965
y8 Effectiveness of elected legislature, 1965
x1 GNP per capita, 1960
x2 Energy consumption per capita, 1960
x3 Percentage of labor force in industry, 1960

Details

Variables y1-y4 and y5-y8 are typically used as indicators of the latent trait of “political democracy” in 1960 and 1965 respectively. x1-x3 are used as indicators of industrialization (1960).

Source

The sem package (in turn, via pers. comm Bollen to Fox)

References

cvectorize

Examples

```r
data(Bollen)
str(Bollen)
plot(y1 ~ y2, data = Bollen)
```

demoOneFactor

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

```r
data("demoOneFactor")
```
**Format**

A data frame with 500 observations on the following 5 numeric variables.

x1
x2
x3
x4
x5

**Details**

Variables x1-x5 are typically used as indicators of the latent trait.

**Source**

Simulated.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
data(demoOneFactor)
cov(demoOneFactor)
cor(demoOneFactor)
```

---

**Description**

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

**Usage**

```r
data("demoTwoFactor")
```

**Format**

A data frame with 500 observations on the following 10 numeric variables.

x1
x2
x3
x4

**demoTwoFactor**

*Demonstration data for a two factor model*
Details

Variables x1-x5 are typically used as indicators of one latent trait. Variables y1-y5 are typically used as indicators of another latent trait.

Source

Simulated.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(demoTwoFactor)
cov(demoTwoFactor)
cor(demoTwoFactor)

---

diag2vec (Extract Diagonal of a Matrix)

description

Given an input matrix, diag2vec returns a column vector of the elements along the diagonal.

Usage

diag2vec(x)

Arguments

x an input matrix.

Details

Similar to the function diag, except that the input argument is always treated as a matrix (i.e., it doesn’t have diag()’s functions of returning an Identity matrix from an nrow specification, nor to return a matrix wrapped around a diagonal if provided with a vector). To get vector2matrix functionality, call vec2diag.
See Also

vec2diag

Examples

```r
diag2vec(matrix(1:9, nrow=3))
#      [,1]
# [1,]   1
# [2,]   5
# [3,]   9
diag2vec(matrix(1:12, nrow=3, ncol=4))
#      [,1]
# [1,]   1
# [2,]   5
# [3,]   9
```

---

dzfData  

DZ female data

Description

Data for extended twin example ETC88.R

Usage

```r
data("dzfData")
```

Format

A data frame with 2007 observations on the following 37 variables.

- `famid` a numeric vector
- `e1` a numeric vector
- `e2` a numeric vector
- `e3` a numeric vector
- `e4` a numeric vector
- `e5` a numeric vector
- `e6` a numeric vector
- `e7` a numeric vector
- `e8` a numeric vector
- `e9` a numeric vector
- `e10` a numeric vector
dzfData

e11 a numeric vector
e12 a numeric vector
e13 a numeric vector
e14 a numeric vector
e15 a numeric vector
e16 a numeric vector
e17 a numeric vector
e18 a numeric vector
a1 a numeric vector
a2 a numeric vector
a3 a numeric vector
a4 a numeric vector
a5 a numeric vector
a6 a numeric vector
a7 a numeric vector
a8 a numeric vector
a9 a numeric vector
a10 a numeric vector
a11 a numeric vector
a12 a numeric vector
a13 a numeric vector
a14 a numeric vector
a15 a numeric vector
a16 a numeric vector
a17 a numeric vector
a18 a numeric vector

Examples

data(dzfData)
str(dzfData)
dzmData

DZ Male data

Description
Data for extended twin example ETC88.R

Usage
data("dzmData")

Format
A data frame with 1990 observations on the following 37 variables.

  famid  a numeric vector
e1     a numeric vector
e2     a numeric vector
e3     a numeric vector
e4     a numeric vector
e5     a numeric vector
e6     a numeric vector
e7     a numeric vector
e8     a numeric vector
e9     a numeric vector
e10    a numeric vector
e11    a numeric vector
e12    a numeric vector
e13    a numeric vector
e14    a numeric vector
e15    a numeric vector
e16    a numeric vector
e17    a numeric vector
e18    a numeric vector
a1     a numeric vector
a2     a numeric vector
a3     a numeric vector
a4     a numeric vector
a5     a numeric vector
a6     a numeric vector
dzoData

a7 a numeric vector
a8 a numeric vector
a9 a numeric vector
a10 a numeric vector
a11 a numeric vector
a12 a numeric vector
a13 a numeric vector
a14 a numeric vector
a15 a numeric vector
a16 a numeric vector
a17 a numeric vector
a18 a numeric vector

Examples

data(dzmData)
str(dzmData)

dzoData DZ opposite sex data

Description

Data for extended twin example ETC88.R

Usage

data("dzoData")

Format

A data frame with 3981 observations on the following 37 variables.

famid a numeric vector
e1 a numeric vector
e2 a numeric vector
e3 a numeric vector
e4 a numeric vector
e5 a numeric vector
e6 a numeric vector
e7 a numeric vector
e8 a numeric vector
e9 a numeric vector
e10 a numeric vector
e11 a numeric vector
e12 a numeric vector
e13 a numeric vector
e14 a numeric vector
e15 a numeric vector
e16 a numeric vector
e17 a numeric vector
e18 a numeric vector
a1 a numeric vector
a2 a numeric vector
a3 a numeric vector
a4 a numeric vector
a5 a numeric vector
a6 a numeric vector
a7 a numeric vector
a8 a numeric vector
a9 a numeric vector
a10 a numeric vector
a11 a numeric vector
a12 a numeric vector
a13 a numeric vector
a14 a numeric vector
a15 a numeric vector
a16 a numeric vector
a17 a numeric vector
a18 a numeric vector

Examples

data(dzoData)
str(dzoData)
Description

eigenval computes the real parts of the eigenvalues of a square matrix. eigenvec computes the real parts of the eigenvectors of a square matrix. ieigenval computes the imaginary parts of the eigenvalues of a square matrix. ieigenvec computes the imaginary parts of the eigenvectors of a square matrix. eigenval and ieigenval return nx1 matrices containing the real or imaginary parts of the eigenvalues, sorted in decreasing order of the modulus of the complex eigenvalue. For eigenvalues without an imaginary part, this is equivalent to sorting in decreasing order of the absolute value of the eigenvalue. (See Mod for more info.) eigenvec and ieigenvec return nxn matrices, where each column corresponds to an eigenvector. These are sorted in decreasing order of the modulus of their associated complex eigenvalue.

Usage

eigenval(x)
eigenvec(x)
ieigenval(x)
ieigenvec(x)

Arguments

x the square matrix whose eigenvalues/vectors are to be calculated.

Details

Eigenvectors returned by eigenvec and ieigenvec are normalized to unit length.

See Also

eigen

Examples

A <- mxMatrix(values = runif(25), nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = 'A')
G <- mxMatrix(values = c(0, -1, 1, -1), nrow=2, ncol=2, name='G')

model <- mxModel(A, G, name = 'model')
mxEval(eigenvec(A), model)
mxEval(eigenvec(G), model)
mxEval(eigenval(A), model)
mxEval(eigenval(G), model)
mxEval(ieigenvec(A), model)
mxEval(ieigenvec(G), model)
mxEval(ieigenval(A), model)
Bivariate twin data example from Classic Mx Manual

Description
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage
data("example1")

Format
A data frame with 400 observations on the following variables.
IDNum Twin pair ID
Zygosity Zygosity of the twin pair
X1 X variable for twin 1
Y1 Y variable for twin 1
X2 X variable for twin 2
Y2 Y variable for twin 2

Details
Same as example2 but in wide format instead of tall.

Source
Classic Mx Manual.

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples
data(example1)
plot(X2 ~ X1, data=example1)
Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

data("example2")

Format

A data frame with 800 observations on the following variables.

IDNum  ID number
TwinNum Twin ID number
Zygosity Zygosity of the twin
X  X variable for twins 1 and 2
Y  Y variable for twins 1 and 2

Details

Same as example1 but in tall format instead of wide.

Source

Classic Mx Manual.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(example2)
plot(Y ~ X, data=example2)
expm \quad \text{Matrix exponential}

\section*{Description}
Matrix exponential

\section*{Usage}
expm(x)

\section*{Arguments}
\begin{itemize}
  \item \textit{x} \quad \text{matrix}
\end{itemize}

\section*{factorExample1 \quad \textit{Example Factor Analysis Data}}

\section*{Description}
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

\section*{Usage}
data("factorExample1")

\section*{Format}
A data frame with 500 observations on the following variables.
\begin{itemize}
  \item x1
  \item x2
  \item x3
  \item x4
  \item x5
  \item x6
  \item x7
  \item x8
  \item x9
\end{itemize}

\section*{Details}
This appears to be a three factor model, but perhaps with an odd loading structure.
Source

Simulated

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```r
data(factorScaleExample1)
round(cor(factorScaleExample1), 2)

factanal(covmat=cov(factorScaleExample1), factors=3, rotation="promax")
```

---

**factorScaleExample1**  
*Example Factor Analysis Data for Scaling the Model*

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

```r
data("factorScaleExample1")
```

Format

A data frame with 200 observations on the following variables.

X1
X2
X3
X4
X5
X6
X7
X8
X9
X10
X11
X12
Details
This appears to be a three factor model with factor 1 loading on X1-X4, factor 2 on X5-X8, and factor 3 on X9-X12.

Source
Simulated

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples
```r
data(factorScaleExample1)
round(cor(factorScaleExample1), 2)
```

---

**factorScaleExample2**  Example Factor Analysis Data for Scaling the Model

Description
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage
```r
data("factorScaleExample2")
```

Format
A data frame with 200 observations on the following variables.

- X1
- X2
- X3
- X4
- X5
- X6
- X7
- X8
- X9
- X10
- X11
- X12
Details

This appears to be a three factor model with factor 1 loading on X1-X4, factor 2 on X5-X8, and factor 3 on X9-X12. It differs from factorScaleExample1 in the scaling of the variables.

Source

Simulated

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(factorScaleExample2)
round(cor(factorScaleExample2), 2)

data(factorScaleExample2)
plot(sapply(factorScaleExample1, var), type='l', ylim=c(0, 6), lwd=3)
lines(1:12, sapply(factorScaleExample2, var), col='blue', lwd=3)

data(factorScaleExample2)
plot(sapply(factorScaleExample1, var), type='l', ylim=c(0, 6), lwd=3)
lines(1:12, sapply(factorScaleExample2, var), col='blue', lwd=3)

Description

If there is an expectation, then the fit function should always depend on it. Hence, subclasses that implement this method must ignore the passed-in dependencies and use "dependencies <- callNextMethod()" instead.

Usage

## S4 method for signature 'MxBaseFitFunction'
genericFitDependencies(.Object, flatModel, dependencies)

Arguments

,Object fit function object
.flatModel flat model that lives with .Object
.dependencies accumulated dependency relationships
Description

This classic data set contains intelligence-test scores from 301 children on 26 distinct tests. The data are also available in the MBESS package.

The tests cover mental speed, memory, mathematical-ability, spatial, and verbal ability as listed below.

Usage

data("HS.ability.data")

Format

A data frame with 301 observations on the following 2 variables.

- id  student ID number (int)
- Gender  Sex (Factor w/ 2 levels “Female”, “Male”)
- grade  Grade in school (integer 7 or 8)
- agey  Age in years (integer)
- agem  Age in months (integer)
- school  School attended (Factor w/2 levels “Grant-White” and “Pasteur”)
- addition  A speed test (numeric)
- code  A speed test (numeric)
- counting  A speed test (numeric)
- straight  A speed test (numeric)
- wordr  A memory subtest
- numberr  A memory subtest
- figurer  A memory subtest
- object  A memory subtest
- numberf  A memory subtest
- figurew  A memory subtest
- deduct  A mathematical subtest
- numeric  A mathematical subtest
- problemr  A mathematical subtest
- series  A mathematical subtest
- arithmet  A mathematical subtest
- visual  A spatial subtest
The data are from children who differ in grade (seventh- and eighth-grade) and are nested in one of two schools (Pasteur and Grant-White). You will see it in use elsewhere, both in R (lavaan, MBESS), and in Joreskog (1969) reporting a cfa on the Grant-White school subject subset).

The last two tests are substitute versions for other tests. paperrev (a paper form board test) can substitute for paper and flagssub for the lozenges test flags.

Source


References


Examples

```r
data(HS.ability.data)
str(HS.ability.data)
levels(HS.ability.data$school)
plot(flags ~ flagssub, data = HS.ability.data)
```
**imxCheckMatrices**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
imxCheckMatrices(model)

**Arguments**
- model

**imxCheckVariables**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
imxCheckVariables(flatModel, namespace)

**Arguments**
- flatModel
- namespace

**imxConDecMatrixSlots**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
imxConDecMatrixSlots(object)

**Arguments**
- object of class MxMatrix
**imxConstraintRelations**

**Description**

A string vector of valid constraint binary relations.

**Usage**

```r
imxConstraintRelations
```

**Format**

An object of class `character` of length 3.

---

**imxConvertIdentifier**

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxConvertIdentifier(identifiers, modelname, namespace)
```

**Arguments**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Argument</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>identifiers</td>
<td>identifiers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>modelname</td>
<td>modelname</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>namespace</td>
<td>namespace</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
imxConvertLabel

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxConvertLabel(label, modelname, dataname, namespace)
```

**Arguments**

- `label`
- `modelname`
- `dataname`
- `namespace`

imxConvertSubstitution

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxConvertSubstitution(substitution, modelname, namespace)
```

**Arguments**

- `substitution`
- `modelname`
- `namespace`
imxCreateMatrix  Create a matrix

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxCreateMatrix(.Object, labels, values, free, lbound, ubound, nrow, ncol, byrow, name, condenseSlots, persist, ...)

Arguments
/Object the matrix
labels labels
values values
free free
lbound lbound
ubound ubound
nrow nrow
ncol ncol
byrow byrow
name name
condenseSlots condenseSlots
persist persist
... Not used.

imxDataTypes  Valid types of data that can be contained by MxData

Description
Valid types of data that can be contained by MxData

Usage
imxDataTypes

Format
An object of class character of length 5.
### imxDefaultGetSlotDisplayNames

**Description**

Returns a list of display-friendly object slot names. This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxDefaultGetSlotDisplayNames(x, pattern = ".*")
```

**Arguments**

- `x`: The object from which to get slot names
- `pattern`: Initial pattern to match (default of `".*"` matches any)

---

### imxDeparse

**Description**

Deparse for MxObjects

**Usage**

```r
imxDeparse(object, indent = "   ")
```

**Arguments**

- `object`: object
- `indent`: indent
**imxDependentModels**

*Are submodels dependence?*

**Description**

Are submodels dependence?

**Usage**

imxDependentModels(model)

**Arguments**

- model: model

**imxDetermineDefaultOptimizer**

*imxDetermineDefaultOptimizer*

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

imxDetermineDefaultOptimizer()

**Details**

Returns a character, the default optimizer

**imxDiff**

*Set difference on regular types or S4 objects*

**Description**

Set difference on regular types or S4 objects

**Usage**

imxDiff(a, b, slots = c("setequal", "intersect"))

**Arguments**

- a
- b
- slots
**imxDmvnorm**

*A C implementation of dmvnorm*

---

**Description**

This API is visible to permit testing. Please do not use.

**Usage**

```r
imxDmvnorm(loc, mean, sigma)
```

**Arguments**

- `loc`
- `mean`
- `sigma`

---

**imxEvalByName**

*imxEvalByName*

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxEvalByName(name, model, compute = FALSE, show = FALSE)
```

**Arguments**

- `name`
- `model`
- `compute`
- `show`

**Details**

This function should not be used in MxSummary. All summary information should be extracted from runstate.
imxExtractMethod

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxExtractMethod(model, index)

Arguments
model model
index index

imxExtractNames

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxExtractNames(lst)

Arguments
lst lst

imxExtractReferences

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxExtractReferences(lst)

Arguments
lst lst
imxExtractSlot

Description
Checks for and extracts a slot from the object. This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxExtractSlot(x, name)

Arguments
x The object
name the name of the slot

imxFlattenModel

Remove hierarchical structure from model

Description
Remove hierarchical structure from model.

Usage
imxFlattenModel(model, namespace)

Arguments
model model
namespace namespace

imxFreezeModel

Freeze model

Description
Remove free parameters and fit function from model.

Usage
imxFreezeModel(model)

Arguments
model model
imxGenerateLabels

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxGenerateLabels(model)

Arguments
model  model

imxGenerateNamespace

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxGenerateNamespace(model)

Arguments
model  model

imxGenericModelBuilder

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxGenericModelBuilder(model, lst, name, manifestVars, latentVars, submodels, remove, independent)
**Arguments**

- `model`  
- `lst`  
- `name`  
- `manifestVars`  
- `latentVars`  
- `submodels`  
- `remove`  
- `independent`  

---

**imxGenSwift**  

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxGenSwift(tc, sites, sfile)
```

**Arguments**

- `tc`  
- `sites`  
- `sfile`  

---

**imxGentleResize**  

**Description**

Resize an MxMatrix while preserving entries

**Usage**

```r
imxGentleResize(matrix, dimnames)
```

**Arguments**

- `matrix`  
- `dimnames`
Value

a resized MxMatrix

Examples

```r
m1 <- mxMatrix(values=1:9, nrow=3, ncol=3,
               dimnames=list(paste0('r',1:3), paste0('c',1:3)))

imxGentleResize(m1, dimnames=list(paste0('r',c(1,3,5)),
               paste0('c',c(2,4,6))))
```

Description

Returns a list of display-friendly object slot names. This is an internal function exported for those
people who know what they are doing.

Usage

```r
imxGetSlotDisplayNames(object, pattern = "\.*", slotList = slotNames(object),
showDots = FALSE, showEmpty = FALSE)
```

Arguments

- **object**: The object from which to get slot names
- **pattern**: Initial pattern to match (default of `\.*` matches any)
- **slotList**: List of slots for which to get display names (default = slotNames(object), i.e., all)
- **showDots**: Include slots whose names start with `\.` (default FALSE)
- **showEmpty**: Include slots with length-zero contents (default FALSE)

Description

`imxHasNPSOL`

Usage

```r
imxHasNPSOL()
```
Value
Returns TRUE if the NPSOL proprietary optimizer is compiled and linked with OpenMx. Other-
wise FALSE.

Usage
imxHasOpenMP()

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Arguments
namespace
name

imxIndependentModels Are submodels independent?

Description
Are submodels independent?

Usage
imxIndependentModels(model)

Arguments
model
imxInitModel

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxInitModel(model)

Arguments
model  model

imxIsDefinitionVariable

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxIsDefinitionVariable(name)

Arguments
name  name

imxIsPath

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
imxIsPath(value)

Arguments
value  value
**imxLocateFunction**

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxLocateFunction(function_name)
```

**Arguments**

- `function_name`: function_name

---

**imxLocateIndex**

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxLocateIndex(model, name, referant)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: model
- `name`: name
- `referant`: referant
**imxLocateLabel**

Description

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage

```r
imxLocateLabel(label, model, parameter)
```

Arguments

- `label`
- `model`
- `parameter`

**imxLog**

*Test thread-safe output code*

Description

This is the code that the backend uses to write diagnostic information to standard error. This function should not be called from R. We make it available only for testing.

Usage

```r
imxLog(str)
```

Arguments

- `str` the character string to output

**imxLookupSymbolTable**

Description

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage

```r
imxLookupSymbolTable(name)
```

Arguments

- `name`
**imxModelBuilder**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
```r
imxModelBuilder(model, lst, name, manifestVars, latentVars, submodels, remove, independent)
```

**Arguments**
- `model` (model)
- `lst` (lst)
- `name` (name)
- `manifestVars` (manifestVars)
- `latentVars` (latentVars)
- `submodels` (submodels)
- `remove` (remove)
- `independent` (independent)

**Details**
TODO: It probably makes sense to split this into separate methods. For example, `modelAddVariables` and `modelRemoveVariables` could be their own methods. This would reduce some cut & paste duplication.

**imxModelTypes**

**Description**
A list of supported model types

**Usage**
```r
imxModelTypes
```

**Format**
An object of class `list` of length 3.
**imxMpiWrap**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
imxMpiWrap(fun)

**Arguments**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>fun</th>
<th>fun</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**imxOriginalMx**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**
imxOriginalMx(mx.filename, output.directory)

**Arguments**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>mx.filename</th>
<th>mx.filename</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>output.directory</td>
<td>output.directory</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**imxPPML**

**Description**
Potentially enable the PPML optimization for the given model.

**Usage**
imxPPML(model, flag = TRUE)

**Arguments**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>model</th>
<th>the MxModel to evaluate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>flag</td>
<td>whether to potentially enable PPML</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Description

PPML can be applied to a number of special cases. This function will test the given model for all of these special cases.

Usage

\[
imxPPML.Test.Battery(model, verbose = FALSE, testMissingness = TRUE, testPermutations = TRUE, testEstimates = TRUE, testFakeLatents = TRUE, tolerances = c(0.001, 0.001, 0.001))
\]

Arguments

- **model**: the model to test
- **verbose**: whether to print diagnostics
- **testMissingness**: try with missingness
- **testPermutations**: try with permutations
- **testEstimates**: examine estimates
- **testFakeLatents**: try with fake latents
- **tolerances**: a vector of tolerances

Details

Requirements for model passed to this function:
- Path-specified
- Means vector must be present
- Covariance data (with data means vector)
- (Recommended) All error variances should be specified on the diagonal of the S matrix, and not as a latent with a loading only on to that manifest

Function will test across all permutations of:
- Covariance vs Raw data
- Means vector present vs Means vector absent
- Path versus Matrix specification
- All orders of permutations of latents with manifests
**Description**

Test that PPML solutions match non-PPML solutions.

**Usage**

```r
imxPPML.Test.Test(model, checkLL = TRUE, checkByName = FALSE, 
                   tolerance = 0.5, testEstimates = TRUE)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: the MxModel to evaluate
- `checkLL`: whether to check log likelihood
- `checkByName`: check values using their names
- `tolerance`: closeness tolerance for check
- `testEstimates`: whether to test for the same parameter estimates

**Details**

This is an internal function used for comparing PPML and non-PPML solutions. Generally, non-developers will not use this function.

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxPreprocessModel(model)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: model
imxReplaceMethod

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxReplaceMethod(x, name, value)
```

**Arguments**

- `x` the thing
- `name` name
- `value` value

---

imxReplaceModels

**Description**

Replace parts of a model

**Usage**

```r
imxReplaceModels(model, replacements)
```

**Arguments**

- `model` model
- `replacements` replacements
**imxReplaceSlot**

### Description

Checks for and replaces a slot from the object. This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

### Usage

```r
imxReplaceSlot(x, name, value, check = TRUE)
```

### Arguments

- **x**: object
- **name**: the name of the slot
- **value**: replacement value
- **check**: Check replacement value for validity (default TRUE)

---

**imxReservedNames**

### Description

Vector of reserved names

### Usage

```r
imxReservedNames
```

### Format

An object of class character of length 6.
imxReverseIdentifier  \hspace{0.5cm} \textit{imxReverseIdentifier}

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

\texttt{imxReverseIdentifier(model, name)}

**Arguments**

- \texttt{model}
- \texttt{name}

imxSameType  \hspace{0.5cm} \textit{imxSameType}

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

\texttt{imxSameType(a, b)}

**Arguments**

- \texttt{a}
- \texttt{b}

imxSeparatorChar  \hspace{0.5cm} \textit{imxSeparatorChar}

**Description**

The character between the model name and the named entity inside the model.

**Usage**

\texttt{imxSeparatorChar}

**Format**

An object of class \texttt{character} of length 1.
**imxSfClient**

**Description**
As of snowfall 1.84, the snowfall supervisor process stores an internal state information in a variable named ".sfOption" that is located in the "snowfall" namespace. The snowfall client processes store internal state information in a variable named ".sfOption" that is located in the global namespace.

**Usage**

```c
imxSfClient()
```

**Details**
As long as the previous statement is true, then the current process is a snowfall client if-and-only-if exists(".sfOption").

---

**imxSimpleRAMPredicate**

**Description**
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```c
imxSimpleRAMPredicate(model)
```

**Arguments**

- model

---

**imxSparseInvert**

**Description**
This API is visible to permit testing. Please do not use.

**Usage**

```c
imxSparseInvert(mat)
```

**Arguments**

- mat the matrix to invert
**imxSquareMatrix**  

**Description**  

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**  

`imxSquareMatrix(.Object)`

**Arguments**  

- `.Object`  

---

**imxSymmetricMatrix**  

**Description**  

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**  

`imxSymmetricMatrix(.Object)`

**Arguments**  

- `.Object`  

---

**imxTypeName**  

**Description**  

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**  

`imxTypeName(model)`

**Arguments**  

- `model`
**imxUntitledName**

---

**imxUntitledName**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

imxUntitledName()

**Details**

Returns a character, the name of the next untitled entity

---

**imxUntitledNumber**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

imxUntitledNumber()

**Details**

Increments the untitled number counter and returns its value

---

**imxUntitledNumberReset**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

imxUntitledNumberReset()

**Details**

Resets the imxUntitledNumber counter
imxUpdateModelValues  *imxUpdateModelValues*

**Description**

Deprecated. This function does not handle parameters with equality constraints. Do not use.

**Usage**

```r
imxUpdateModelValues(model, flatModel, values)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`  
  - model
- `flatModel`  
  - flat model
- `values`  
  - values to update

---

imxVariableTypes  *imxVariableTypes*

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```r
imxVariableTypes
```

**Format**

An object of class `character` of length 2.

**Details**

The acceptable variable types
**imxVerifyMatrix**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxVerifyMatrix(.Object)
```

**Arguments**

- `.Object`: .Object

---

**imxVerifyModel**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxVerifyModel(model)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: model

---

**imxVerifyName**

---

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxVerifyName(name, stackNumber)
```

**Arguments**

- `name`: name
- `stackNumber`: stackNumber
**imxVerifyReference**

**Description**

This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

**Usage**

```
imxVerifyReference(reference, stackNumber)
```

**Arguments**

- `reference` (reference)
- `stackNumber` (stackNumber)

**imxWlsChiSquare**

**Calculate Chi Square for a WLS Model**

**Description**

This is an internal function used to calculate the Chi Square distributed fit statistic for weighted least squares models.

**Usage**

```
imxWlsChiSquare(model, J=NA)
```

**Arguments**

- `model` (An MxModel object with acov (WLS) data)
- `J` (Optional pre-computed Jacobian matrix)

**Details**

The Chi Square fit statistic for models fit with maximum likelihood depends on the difference in model fit in minus two log likelihood units between the saturated model and the more restricted model under investigation. For models fit with weighted least squares a different expression is required. If $J$ is the first derivative (Jacobian) of the mapping from the free parameters to the unique elements of the expected covariance, means, and thresholds, $J_c$ is the orthogonal complement of $J$, $W$ is the inverse of the full weight matrix, and $e$ is the difference between the sample-estimated and model-implied covariance, means, and thresholds, then the Chi Square fit statistic is

$$
\chi^2 = e' J_c (J' W J_c)^{-1} J' e
$$

with $e'$ indicating the transpose of $e$. This Equation 2.20a from Browne (1984) where he showed that this statistic is chi-square distributed with the conventional degrees of freedom.
### imxWlsStandardErrors

**Calculate Standard Errors for a WLS Model**

**Description**

This is an internal function used to calculate standard errors for weighted least squares models.

**Usage**

```r
imxWlsStandardErrors(model)
```

**Arguments**

- `model` An MxModel object with acov (WLS) data

**Details**

The standard errors for models fit with maximum likelihood are related to the second derivative (Hessian) of the likelihood function with respect to the free parameters. For models fit with weighted least squares a different expression is required. If $J$ is the first derivative (Jacobian) of the mapping from the free parameters to the unique elements of the expected covariance, means, and thresholds, $V$ is the weight matrix used, $W$ is the inverse of the full weight matrix, and $U = VJ(J'VJ)^{-1}$, then the asymptotic covariance matrix of the free parameters is

$$Acov(\theta) = U'WU$$

with $U'$ indicating the transpose of $U$.

**Value**

A named list with components

- **SE** The standard errors of the free parameters
- **Cov** The full covariance matrix of the free parameters. The square root of the diagonal elements of Cov equals SE.
- **Jac** The Jacobian computed to obtain the standard errors.

**References**

References


---

**jointdata**

*Joint Ordinal and continuous variables to be modeled together*

---

**Description**

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

**Usage**

data("jointdata")

**Format**

A data frame with 250 observations on the following variables.

- `z1`: Continuous variable
- `z2`: Ordinal variable with 2 levels (0, 1)
- `z3`: Continuous variable
- `z4`: Ordinal variable with 4 levels (0, 1, 2, 3)
- `z5`: Ordinal variable with 3 levels (0, 1, 3)

**Details**

Data generated to test the joint ML algorithm thoroughly.

**Source**

Simulated.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

data(jointdata)
par(mfrow=c(2, 3))
h <- lapply(jointdata, hist)
par(mfrow=c(1, 1))
plot(z2 ~ z1, jointdata)
Example data for multiple regression among latent variables

Description
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage
```r
data("latentMultipleRegExample1")
```

Format
A data frame with 200 observations on the following variables.

- X1 Factor 1 indicator
- X2 Factor 1 indicator
- X3 Factor 1 indicator
- X4 Factor 1 indicator
- X5 Factor 2 indicator
- X6 Factor 2 indicator
- X7 Factor 2 indicator
- X8 Factor 2 indicator
- X9 Factor 3 indicator
- X10 Factor 3 indicator
- X11 Factor 3 indicator
- X12 Factor 3 indicator

Details
Factor 1 strongly predicts factor 3. Factor 2 weakly predicts factor 3.

Source
Simulated.

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples
```r
data(latentMultipleRegExample1)
round(cor(latentMultipleRegExample1), 2)
```
Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

data("latentMultipleRegExample2")

Format

A data frame with 200 observations on the following variables.

- xQ: Factor 1 indicator
- xR: Factor 1 indicator
- xS: Factor 1 indicator
- xT: Factor 1 indicator
- xU: Factor 2 indicator
- xV: Factor 2 indicator
- xW: Factor 2 indicator
- xX: Factor 2 indicator
- xY: Factor 3 indicator
- xQP: Factor 3 indicator
- xQQ: Factor 3 indicator
- xQR: Factor 3 indicator

Details

Factor 1 strongly predicts factor 3. Factor 2 weakly predicts factor 3. Very similar to latentMultipleRegExample1.

Source

Simulated.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(latentMultipleRegExample2)
round(cor(latentMultipleRegExample2), 2)
**Matrix logarithm**

**Description**

Matrix logarithm

**Usage**

```r
logm(x, tol = .Machine$double.eps)
```

**Arguments**

- `x`: matrix
- `tol`: tolerance

---

**LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts**

*Longitudinal, Overdispersed Count Data*

**Description**

Four-timepoint longitudinal data generated from an arbitrary Monte Carlo simulation, for 1000 simulees. The response variable is a discrete count variable. There are three time-invariant covariates. The data are available in both "wide" and "long" format.

**Usage**

```r
data("LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts")
```

**Format**

The "long" format dataframe, `longData`, has 4000 rows and the following variables (columns):

1. id: Factor; simulee ID code.
2. time: Numeric; represents the time metric, wave of assessment.
3. x1: Numeric; time-invariant covariate.
4. x2: Numeric; time-invariant covariate.
5. x3: Numeric; time-invariant covariate.
6. y: Numeric; the response ("dependent") variable.

The "wide" format dataset, `wideData`, is a numeric 1000x12 matrix containing the following variables (columns):

1. id: Simulee ID code.
2. x1: Time-invariant covariate.
3. x3: Time-invariant covariate.
4. xS: Time-invariant covariate.
5. yθ: Response at initial wave of assessment.
6. y1: Response at first follow-up.
7. y2: Response at second follow-up.
8. y3: Response at third follow-up.
9. tθ: Time variable at initial wave of assessment (in this case, 0).
10. t1: Time variable at first follow-up (in this case, 1).
11. t2: Time variable at second follow-up (in this case, 2).
12. t3: Time variable at third follow-up (in this case, 3).

Examples

```
data(LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts)
head(wideData)
str(longData)
# Let's try ordinary least-squares (OLS) regression:
olsmod <- lm(y~tiem+x1+x2+x3, data=longData)
# We will see in the diagnostic plots that the residuals are poorly approximated by normality,
# and are heteroskedastic. We also know that the residuals are not independent of one another,
# because we have repeated-measures data:
plot(olsmod)
# In the summary, it looks like all of the regression coefficients are significantly different
# from zero, but we know that because the assumptions of OLS regression are violated that
# we should not trust its results:
summary(olsmod)

# Let's try a generalized linear model (GLM). We'll use the quasi-Poisson quasilikelihood
# function to see how well the y variable is approximated by a Poisson distribution
# (conditional on time and covariates):
glm.mod <- glm(y~tiem+x1+x2+x3, data=longData, family="quasipoisson")
# The estimate of the dispersion parameter should be about 1.0 if the data are
# conditionally Poisson. We can see that it is actually greater than 2,
# indicating overdispersion:
summary(glm.mod)
```

---

**multiData1**

*Data for multiple regression*

**Description**

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

**Usage**

data("multiData1")
### mxAlgebra

**Format**

A data frame with 500 observations on the following variables.

- x1
- x2
- x3
- x4
- y

**Details**

x1-x4 are predictor variables, and y is the outcome.

**Source**

Simulated.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
data(multiData)
summary(lm(y ~ ., data=multiData))
# results can be replicated in OpenMx.
```

---

### mxAlgebra

Create MxAlgebra Object

**Description**

This function creates a new MxAlgebra object.

**Usage**

```r
mxAlgebra(expression, name = NA, dimnames = NA, ..., fixed = FALSE, joinKey=as.character(NA), joinModel=as.character(NA))
```
mxAlgebra

Arguments

expression  An R expression of OpenMx-supported matrix operators and matrix functions.
name        An optional character string indicating the name of the object.
dimnames    list. The dimnames attribute for the algebra: a list of length 2 giving the row
            and column names respectively. An empty list is treated as NULL, and a list of
            length one as row names. The list can be named, and the list names will be used
            as names for the dimensions.
fixed        If TRUE, this algebra will not be recomputed automatically when things it de-
            pends on change. mxComputeOnce can be used to force it to recompute.
joinKey      The name of the column in current model’s raw data that is used as a foreign key
            to match against the primary key in joinModel’s raw data.
joinModel    The name of the model that this matrix joins against.

Details

The mxAlgebra function is used to create algebraic expressions that operate on one or more MxMa-
trix objects. To evaluate an MxAlgebra object, it must be placed in an MxModel object, along with
all referenced MxMatrix objects and the mxFitFunctionAlgebra function. The mxFitFunctionAlgebra
function must reference by name the MxAlgebra object to be evaluated.

Note that, if the result for an MxAlgebra depends upon one or more "definition variables" (see
mxMatrix()), then the value returned after the call to mxRun() will be computed using the values
of those definition variables in the first (i.e., first before any automated sorting is done) row of the
raw dataset.

The following operators and functions are supported in mxAlgebra:

Operators

solve()  Inversion
t()      Transposition
^        Elementwise powering
%   %   Kronecker powering
+        Addition
-        Subtraction
%  %   Matrix Multiplication
*        Elementwise product
/        Elementwise division
%%  %%  Kronecker product
%
%
Quadratic product: pre- and post-multiply B by A and its transpose t(A), i.e: A %%% B == A
%
%
t(A)

Functions

cov2cor   Convert covariance matrix to correlation matrix
chol  Cholesky Decomposition
cbind  Horizontal adhesion
rbind  Vertical adhesion
det  Determinant
tr  Trace
sum  Sum
mean  Arithmetic mean
prod  Product
max  Maximum
min  Min
abs  Absolute value
sin  Sine
sinh  Hyperbolic sine
asin  Arcsine
asinh  Inverse hyperbolic sine
cos  Cosine
cosh  Hyperbolic cosine
acos  Arccosine
acosh  Inverse hyperbolic cosine	
tan  Tangent
tanh  Hyperbolic tangent
atan  Arctangent
atanh  Inverse hyperbolic tangent
exp  Exponent
log  Natural Logarithm
sqrt  Square root
p2z  Standard-normal quantile
logp2z  Standard-normal quantile from log probabilities
lgamma  Log-gamma function
lgamma1p  Compute log(gamma(x+1)) accurately for small x
eigenval  Eigenvalues of a square matrix. Usage: eigenval(x); eigenv(x); ieigenval(x); ieigenvec(x)
rvectorize  Vectorize by row
cvectorize  Vectorize by column
vech  Half-vectorization
vechs  Strict half-vectorization
vech2full  Inverse half-vectorization
vechs2full  Inverse strict half-vectorization
vec2diag  Create matrix from a diagonal vector (similar to diag)
diag2vec  Extract diagonal from matrix (similar to diag)
expm  Matrix Exponential
logm  Matrix Logarithm
omxExponential  Matrix Exponential
omxMnor  Multivariate Normal Integration
omxAllInt  All cells Multivariate Normal Integration
omxNot  Perform unary negation on a matrix
omxAnd  Perform binary and on two matrices
omxOr  Perform binary or on two matrices
omxGreaterThan  Perform binary greater on two matrices
omxLessThan  Perform binary less than on two matrices
omxApproxEquals  Perform binary equals to (within a specified epsilon) on two matrices
omxSelectRows  Filter rows from a matrix
omxSelectCols  Filter columns from a matrix
omxSelectRowsAndCols  Filter rows and columns from a matrix

There are also several multiargument functions usable in MxAlgebras, which apply themselves elementwise to the matrix provided as their first argument. These functions have slightly different usage from their R counterparts. Their result is always a matrix with the same dimensions as that provided for their first argument. Values must be provided for ALL arguments of these functions, in order. Provide zeroes as logical values of FALSE, and non-zero numerical values as logical values of TRUE. For most of these functions, OpenMx cycles over values of arguments other than the first, by column (i.e., in column-major order), to the length of the first argument. Notable exceptions are the log, log.p, and lower.tail arguments to probability-distribution-related functions, for which only the [1,1] element is used. It is recommended that all arguments after the first be either (1) scalars, or (2) matrices with the same dimensions as the first argument.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Function</th>
<th>Arguments</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>dbeta</td>
<td>x, shape1, shape2, ncp, log</td>
<td>The algorithm for the non-central beta distribution is used. Values of ncp are handled as with dbeta().</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pbeta</td>
<td>q, shape1, shape2, ncp, lower.tail, log.p</td>
<td>Note that OpenMx does cycle over the elements of exp.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>besselI &amp; besselK</td>
<td>x, nu, expon.scaled</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>besselJ &amp; besselY</td>
<td>x, size, prob, mu, log</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dnbinom</td>
<td>x, size, prob, mu, log</td>
<td>Exactly one of arguments size, prob, and mu should be negative.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pbinom</td>
<td>q, size, prob, mu, lower.tail, log.p</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dpois</td>
<td>x, lambda, log</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ppois</td>
<td>q, lambda, lower.tail, log.p</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Value

Returns a new MxAlgebra object.
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

MxAlgebra for the S4 class created by mxAlgebra. mxFitFunctionAlgebra for an objective function which takes an MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object as the function to be minimized. MxMatrix and mxMatrix for objects which may be entered in the expression argument and the function that creates them. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

A <- mxMatrix("Full", nrow = 3, ncol = 3, values=2, name = "A")

# Simple example: algebra B simply evaluates to the matrix A
B <- mxAlgebra(A, name = "B")

# Compute A + B
C <- mxAlgebra(A + B, name = "C")

# Compute sin(C)
D <- mxAlgebra(sin(C), name = "D")

# Make a model and evaluate the mxAlgebra object 'D'
A <- mxMatrix("Full", nrow = 3, ncol = 3, values=2, name = "A")
model <- mxModel(model="AlgebraExample", A, B, C, D )
fit <- mxRun(model)
mxEval(D, fit)

# Numbers in mxAlgebras are upgraded to 1x1 matrices
# Example of Kronecker powering (%*%) and multiplication (%*%)
A <- mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=3, ncol=3, value=c(1:9), name="A")
m1 <- mxModel(model="kron", A, mxAlgebra(A %*% 2, name="KroneckerPower"))
mxRun(m1)$KroneckerPower

# Running kron
# mxAlgebra 'KroneckerPower'
# $formula:  A %*% 2
# $result:
# [,1] [,2] [,3]
# [1,]  1  16  49
# [2,]  4  25  64
# [3,]  9  36  81
MxAlgebra-class  

Description

MxAlgebra is an S4 class. An MxAlgebra object is a named entity. New instances of this class can be created using the function `mxAlgebra`.

Details

The MxAlgebra class has the following slots:

- **name**: The name of the object
- **formula**: The R expression to be evaluated
- **result**: A matrix with the computation result

The ‘name’ slot is the name of the MxAlgebra object. Use of MxAlgebra objects in the `mxConstraint` function or an objective function requires reference by name.

The ‘formula’ slot is an expression containing the expression to be evaluated. These objects are operated on or related to one another using one or more operations detailed in the `mxAlgebra` help file.

The ‘result’ slot is used to hold the results of computing the expression in the ‘formula’ slot. If the containing model has not been executed, then the ‘result’ slot will hold a 0 x 0 matrix. Otherwise, the slot will store the computed value of the algebra using the final estimates of the free parameters. Slots may be referenced with the `$` symbol. See the documentation for Classes and the examples in the `mxAlgebra` document for more information.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

`mxAlgebra`, `mxMatrix`, `MxMatrix`

MxAlgebraFormula-class  

Description

This is an internal class for the formulas used in `mxAlgebra` calls.
**mxAlgebraFromString**

Create MxAlgebra object from a string

**Description**

Create MxAlgebra object from a string

**Usage**

```r
mxAlgebraFromString(algString, name = NA, dimnames = NA, ...)
```

**Arguments**

- `algString` the character string to convert into an R expression
- `name` An optional character string indicating the name of the object.
- `dimnames` list. The dimnames attribute for the algebra: a list of length 2 giving the row and column names respectively. An empty list is treated as NULL, and a list of length one as row names. The list can be named, and the list names will be used as names for the dimensions.
- `...` Not used. Forces any remaining arguments to be specified by name.

**See Also**

`mxAlgebra`

**Examples**

```r
A <- mxMatrix(values = runif(25), nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = 'A')
B <- mxMatrix(values = runif(25), nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = 'B')
model <- mxModel(A, B, name = 'model',
                 mxAlgebraFromString("A * (B + A)", name = 'test'))
model <- mxRun(model)
model[['test']]$result
A$values * (B$values + A$values)
```

**mxAlgebraObjective**  
**DEPRECATED: Create MxAlgebraObjective Object**
Description

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.

Please use MxFitFunctionAlgebra() instead. As a temporary workaround, MxAlgebraObjective returns a list containing a NULL MxExpectation object and an MxFitFunctionAlgebra object.

All occurrences of

mxAlgebraObjective(algebra, numObs = NA, numStats = NA)

Should be changed to

mxFitFunctionAlgebra(algebra, numObs = NA, numStats = NA)

Arguments

algebra A character string indicating the name of an MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object to use for optimization.

numObs (optional) An adjustment to the total number of observations in the model.

numStats (optional) An adjustment to the total number of observed statistics in the model.

Details

NOTE: THIS DESCRIPTION IS DEPRECATED. Please change to using mxFitFunctionAlgebra as shown in the example below.

Fit functions are functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. While the other fit functions in OpenMx require an expectation function for the model, the mxAlgebraObjective function uses the referenced MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object as the function to be minimized.

If a model’s primary objective function is a mxAlgebraObjective objective function, then the referenced algebra in the objective function must return a 1 x 1 matrix (when using OpenMx’s default optimizer). There is no restriction on the dimensions of an objective function that is not the primary, or ‘topmost’, objective function.

To evaluate an algebra objective function, place the following objects in a MxModel object: a MxAlgebraObjective, MxAlgebra and MxMatrix entities referenced by the MxAlgebraObjective, and optional MxBounds and MxConstraint entities. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization may be obtained using the mxEval function on the name of the MxAlgebra, after the model has been run.

Value

Returns a list containing a NULL MxExpectation object and an MxFitFunctionAlgebra object. MxFitFunctionAlgebra objects should be included with models with referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
See Also

mxAlgebra to create an algebra suitable as a reference function to be minimized. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

# Create and fit a very simple model that adds two numbers using mxFitFunctionAlgebra

library(OpenMx)

# Create a matrix 'A' with no free parameters
A <- mxMatrix('Full', nrow = 1, ncol = 1, values = 1, name = 'A')

# Create an algebra 'B', which defines the expression A + A
B <- mxAlgebra(A + A, name = 'B')

# Define the objective function for algebra 'B'
objective <- mxFitFunctionAlgebra('B')

# Place the algebra, its associated matrix and
# its objective function in a model
tmpModel <- mxModel(model="Addition", A, B, objective)

# Evaluate the algebra
tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)

# View the results
tmpModelOut$output$minimum

mxAvailableOptimizers

Description

List the Optimizers available in this version, e.g. "SLSQP" "CSOLNP"

Usage

mxAvailableOptimizers()

Details

note for advanced users: Special-purpose optimizers like Newton-Raphson or EM are not included in this list.

Value

- list of valid Optimizer names
See Also

- `mxOption(model, "Default optimizer")`

Examples

`mxAvailableOptimizers()`

---

**MxBaseExpectation-class**

*MxBaseExpectation*

---

**Description**

The virtual base class for all expectations. Expectations contain enough information to generate simulated data. This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

See Also

`mxExpectationNormal, mxExpectationRAM, mxExpectationLISREL, mxExpectationStateSpace, mxExpectationBA81`

---

**MxBaseFitFunction-class**

*MxBaseFitFunction*

---

**Description**

The virtual base class for all fit functions. This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

See Also

`mxFitFunctionAlgebra, mxFitFunctionML, mxFitFunctionMultigroup, mxFitFunctionR, mxFitFunctionWLS, mxFitFunctionRow, mxFitFunctionGREML`

---

**MxBaseNamed-class**

*MxBaseNamed*

---

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly. It is the base class for named entities. Fit functions, expectations, and computes contain this class.
MxBaseObjectiveMetaData-class

MxBaseObjectiveMetaData

Description

This is an internal class and should not be used directly. It is the virtual base class for all objective functions meta-data

mxBounds

Create MxBounds Object

Description

This function creates a new MxBounds object.

Usage

mxBounds(parameters, min = NA, max = NA)

Arguments

parameters A character vector indicating the names of the parameters on which to apply bounds.
min A numeric value for the lower bound. NA means use default value.
max A numeric value for the upper bound. NA means use default value.

Details

Creates a set of boundaries or limits for a parameter or set of parameters. Parameters may be any free parameter or parameters from an MxMatrix object. Parameters may be referenced either by name or by referring to their position in the 'spec' matrix of an MxMatrix object.

Minima and maxima may be specified as scalar numeric values.

Value

Returns a new MxBounds object. If used as an argument in an MxModel object, the parameters referenced in the 'parameters' argument must also be included prior to optimization.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
See Also

MxBounds for the S4 class created by mxBounds. MxMatrix and mxMatrix for free parameter specification. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

#Create lower and upper bounds for parameters 'A' and 'B'
bounds <- mxBounds(c('A', 'B'), 3, 5)

#Create a lower bound of zero for a set of variance parameters
varianceBounds <- mxBounds(c('Var1', 'Var2', 'Var3'), 0)

MxBounds-class

MxBounds Class

Description

MxBounds is an S4 class. New instances of this class can be created using the function mxBounds.

Details

The MxBounds class has the following slots:

- min - The lower bound
- max - The upper bound
- parameters - The vector of parameter names

The ‘min’ and ‘max’ slots hold scalar numeric values for the lower and upper bounds on the list of parameters, respectively.

Parameters may be any free parameter or parameters from an MxMatrix object. Parameters may be referenced either by name or by referring to their position in the ‘spec’ matrix of an MxMatrix object. To affect an estimation or optimization, an MxBounds object must be included in an MxModel object with all referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects.

Slots may be referenced with the $ symbol. See the documentation for Classes and the examples in the mxBounds document for more information.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxBounds for the function that creates MxBounds objects. MxMatrix and mxMatrix for free parameter specification. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.
MxCharOrList-class  

Description

A character, list or NULL

MxCharOrNumber-class  

Description

A character or integer

mxCheckIdentification  

Check that a model is locally identified

Description

Use the dimension of the null space of the Jacobian to determine whether or not a model is identified local to its current parameter values. The output is a list of the the identification status, the Jacobian, and which parameters are not identified.

Usage

mxCheckIdentification(model, details=TRUE)

Arguments

model  A MxModel object or list of MxModel objects.
details  logical.

Details

The `mxCheckIdentification` function is used to check that a model is identified. That is, the function will tell you if the model has a unique solution in parameter space. The function is most useful when applied to either (a) a model that has been run and had some NA standard errors, or (b) a model that has not been run but has reasonable starting values. In the former situation, `mxCheckIdentification` is used as a diagnostic after a problem was indicated. In the latter situation, `mxCheckIdentification` is used as a sanity check.

The method uses the Jacobian of the model expected means and the unique elements of the expected covariance matrix with respect to the free parameters. It is the first derivative of the mapping between the free parameters and the sufficient statistics for the Normal distribution. The method
does not depend on data, but does depend on the current values of the free parameters. Thus, it only provides local identification, not global identification. Because the method does not depend on data, the model still could be empirically unidentified due to missing data.

The Jacobian is evaluated numerically and generally takes a few seconds, but much less than a minute.

The identification may not be accurate for model where definition variables are used. Currently, only the first row of the definition variable is evaluated.

When TRUE, the 'details' argument provides the names of the non-identified parameters. Otherwise, only the status and Jacobian are returned.

Value

A named list with components

status logical. TRUE if the model is locally identified; otherwise FALSE.
jacobian matrix. The numerically evaluated Jacobian.
non_identified_parameters vector. The free parameter names that are not identified

References


See Also

mxModel

Examples

require(OpenMx)

data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- "G1"
model2 <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
                manifestVars = manifests,
                latentVars = latents,
                mxPath(from = latents[1], to=manifests[1:5]),
                mxPath(from = manifests, arrows = 2, lbound=1e-6),
                mxPath(from = latents, arrows = 2, free = FALSE, values = 1.0),
                mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs=500)
)
fit2 <- mxRun(model2)

id2 <- mxCheckIdentification(fit2)
id2$status
mxCI

Create mxCI Object

Description

This function creates a new MxCI object, which are used to estimate likelihood-based confidence intervals.

Usage

mxCI(reference, interval = 0.95, type=c("both", "lower", "upper"))

Arguments

reference A character vector of free parameters, mxMatrices, mxMatrix elements and mx-Algebras on which confidence intervals are to be estimated, listed by name.
interval A scalar numeric value indicating the confidence interval to be estimated. Must be between 0 and 1. Defaults to 0.95.
type A character string indicating whether the upper, lower or both confidence limits are returned. Defaults to "both".

Details

The mxCI function creates MxCI objects, which can be used as arguments in MxModel objects. When models containing MxCI objects are optimized using mxRun with the ‘intervals’ argument set to TRUE, likelihood-based confidence intervals are returned. The likelihood-based confidence intervals calculated by MxCI objects are symmetric with respect to the change in likelihood in either direction, and are not necessarily symmetric around the parameter estimate. Estimation of confidence intervals requires both that an MxCI object be included in the model and that the ‘intervals’ argument of the mxRun function is set to TRUE. When estimated, confidence intervals can be accessed in the model output at $output$confidenceIntervals or by using summary on a fitted MxModel object.

A typical use case is when a parameter estimate is obtained that is at or near a lower bound. In this case, there is no point in computing the lower part of the CI. Only the upper bound is needed. In all
cases, a two-sided hypothesis test is assumed. Therefore, the upper bound will exclude 2.5% (for interval=0.95) even though only one bound is requested. To obtain a one-sided CI for a one-sided hypothesis test, interval=0.90 will obtain a 95% confidence interval.

The likelihood-based confidence intervals returned using MxCI are obtained by increasing or decreasing the value of each parameter until the -2 log likelihood of the model increases by an amount corresponding to the requested interval. The confidence limit specified by the ‘interval’ argument is transformed into a corresponding difference in the model -2 log likelihood based on the likelihood ratio test. Thus, a requested confidence interval for a parameter will first determine the corresponding quantile from the chi-squared distribution with one degree of freedom (a value of 3.841459 when a 95 percent confidence interval is requested). That quantile will be populated into either the ‘lowerdelta’ slot, the ‘upperdelta’ slot, or both in the output MxCI object.

Estimation of likelihood-based confidence intervals begins after optimization has been completed, with each parameter moved in the direction(s) specified in the ‘type’ argument until the specified increase in -2 log likelihood is reached. All other free parameters are left free for this stage of optimization. This process repeats until all confidence intervals have been calculated. The calculation of likelihood-based confidence intervals can be computationally intensive, and may add a significant amount of time to model estimation when many confidence intervals are requested.

Multiple parameters, MxMatrices and MxAlgebras may be listed in the ‘reference’ argument. Individual elements of MxMatrices and MxAlgebras may be listed as well, using the syntax “matrix[row,col]” (see Extract for more information). Only scalar numeric values for the ‘interval’ argument are supported. Users requesting different confidence ranges for different parameters must use separate mxCI statements. MxModel objects can hold multiple MxCI objects, but only one confidence interval may be requested per named-entity.

Confidence interval estimation may result in model non-convergence at the confidence limit. Separate optimizer messages may be passed for each confidence limit. This has no impact on the parameter estimates themselves, but may indicate a problem with the referenced confidence limit. Model non-convergence for a particular confidence limit may indicate parameter interdependence or the influence of a parameter boundary.

These error messages and their meanings are listed in the help for mxSummary.

The validity of a confidence limit can be checked by running a model with the appropriate parameter fixed at the confidence limit in question. If the confidence limit is valid, the -2 log likelihoods of these two models should differ by the specified chi-squared criterion (as set using the ‘lowerdelta’ or ‘upperdelta’ slots in the MxCI object (you can choose which of these to set via the type parameter of mxCI).

Value

Returns a new MxCI object. If used as an argument in an MxModel object, the parameters, MxMatrices and MxAlgebras listed in the ‘reference’ argument must also be included prior to optimization.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation. Additional support for mxCI() can be found on the OpenMx wiki at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/wiki.
See Also

MxCI for the S4 class created by mxCI. mxComputeConfidenceInterval is the internal compute plan that implements the algorithm. MxMatrix and mxMatrix for free parameter specification. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

```r
covariance <- matrix(c(1.0, 0.5, 0.5, 1.0),
nrow=2,
dimnames=list(c("a", "b"), c("a", "b")))
data <- mxData(covariance, "cov", numObs=100)

expect <- mxMatrix("Symm", 2, 2,
free=TRUE,
values=c(1, .5, 1),
labels=c("var1", "cov12", "var2"),
name="expectedCov")

# request 95 percent confidence intervals

# specify the model
model <- mxModel(model="Confidence Interval Example",
data, expect, ci,
mxMLObjective("expectedCov", dimnames=c("a", "b")))

# run the model
results <- mxRun(model, intervals=TRUE)

# view confidence intervals
print(summary(results)$CI)

# view all results
summary(results)
```

MxCI-class

MxCI Class

Description

MxCI is an S4 class. An MxCI object is a named entity. New instances of this class can be created using the function mxCI. MxCI objects may be used as arguments in the mxModel function.
Details

The MxCI class has the following slots:

```
  reference   - The name of the object
  lowerdelta - Either a matrix or a data frame
  upperdelta - A vector for means, or NA if missing
```

The reference slot contains a character vector of named free parameters, MxMatrices and MxAlgebras on which confidence intervals are desired. Individual elements of MxMatrices and MxAlgebras may be listed as well, using the syntax “matrix[row,col]” (see Extract for more information).

The lowerdelta and upperdelta slots give the changes in likelihoods used to define the confidence interval. The upper bound of the likelihood-based confidence interval is estimated by increasing the parameter estimate, leaving all other parameters free, until the model -2 log likelihood increased by ‘upperdelta’. The lower bound of the confidence interval is estimated by decreasing the parameter estimate, leaving all other parameters free, until the model -2 log likelihood increased by ‘lowerdata’.

Likelihood-based confidence intervals may be specified by including one or more MxCI objects in an MxModel object. Estimation of confidence intervals requires model optimization using the mxRun function with the ‘intervals’ argument set to TRUE. The calculation of likelihood-based confidence intervals can be computationally intensive, and may add a significant amount of time to model estimation when many confidence intervals are requested.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxCI for creating MxCI objects. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.
**Arguments**

- **base**: A MxModel object or list of MxModel objects.
- **comparison**: A MxModel object or list of MxModel objects.
- **all**: A boolean value on whether to compare all bases with all comparisons. Defaults to FALSE.
- **...**: Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.

**Details**

The `mxCompare` function is used to compare the fit of one or more `MxMatrix` objects with output to one or more comparison models. Fit statistics for the comparison model or models are subtracted from the fit statistics for the base model or models. All models included in the ‘base’ argument are also listed without comparison (compared to a <NA> model) to present their raw fit statistics.

Model comparisons are made by subtracting the fit of the comparison model from the fit of a base model. To make sure that the differences between models are positive and yield p-values for likelihood ratio tests, the model or models listed in the ‘base’ argument should be more saturated (i.e., more estimated parameters and fewer degrees of freedom) than models listed in the ‘comparison’ argument. If a comparison is made where the comparison model has a higher minus 2 log likelihood (-2LL) than the base model, then the difference in their -2LLs will be negative. P-values for likelihood ratio tests will not be reported when either the -2LL or degrees of freedom for the comparison are negative.

When multiple models are included in both the ‘base’ and ‘comparison’ arguments, then comparisons are made between the two lists of models based on the value of the ‘all’ argument. If ‘all’ is set to FALSE (default), then the first model in the ‘base’ list is compared to the first model in the ‘comparison’ list, second with second, and so on. If there are an unequal number of ‘base’ and ‘comparison’ models, then the shorter list of models is repeated to match the length of the longer list. For example, comparing base models ‘B1’ and ‘B2’ with comparison models ‘C1’, ‘C2’, and ‘C3’ will yield three comparisons: ‘B1’ with ‘C1’, ‘B2’ with ‘C2’, and ‘B1’ with ‘C3’. Each of those comparisons are prefaced by a comparison between the base model and a missing comparison model to present the fit of the base model.

If ‘all’ is set to TRUE, all possible comparisons between base and comparison models are made, and one entry is made for each base model. All comparisons involving the first model in ‘base’ are made first, followed by all comparisons with the second ‘base’ model, and so on. When there are multiple models in either the ‘base’ or ‘comparison’ arguments but not both, then the ‘all’ argument does not affect the set of comparisons made.

The following columns appear in the output:

- **base**: Name of the base model.
- **comparison**: Name of the comparison model. Is <NA> for the first
- **ep**: Estimated parameters of the comparison model.
- **minus2LL**: Minus 2*log-likelihood of the comparison model. If the comparison model is <NA>, then the minus 2*log-likelihood of the base model is given.
- **df**: Degrees in freedom of the comparison model. If the comparison model is <NA>, then the degrees of freedom of the base model is given.
AIC  Akaike’s Information Criterion for the comparison model. If the comparison model is <NA>,
then the AIC of the base model is given.

diffLL  Difference in minus 2*log-likelihoods of the base and comparison models. Will be positive
when base model -2LL is higher than comparison model -2LL.

diffdf  Difference in degrees of freedoms of the base and comparison models. Will be positive
when base model DF is lower than comparison model DF (base model estimated parameters
is higher than comparison model estimated parameters)

p  P-value for likelihood ratio test based on diffLL and diffdf values.

The mxCompare function will give a p-value for any comparison in which both ‘diffLL’ and ‘diffdf’
are non-negative. However, this p-value is based on the assumptions of the likelihood ratio test,
specifically that the two models being compared are nested. The likelihood ratio test and associated
p-values are not valid when the comparison model is not nested in the referenced base model.

Use options(‘digits’ = N) to set the minimum number of significant digits to be printed in values.
The mxCompare function does not directly accept a digits argument, and depends on the value of
the ‘digits’ option.

See Also

mxModel; options (use options(‘mxOptions’) to see all the OpenMx-specific options)

Examples

data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G1")
model1 <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
manifestVars = manifests,
latentVars = latents,
mxPath(from = latents, to=manifests),
mxPath(from = manifests, arrows = 2),
mxPath(from = latents, arrows = 2, free = FALSE, values = 1.0),
mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs = 500)
)

fit1 <- mxRun(model1)

latents <- c("G1", "G2")
model2 <- mxModel(model="Two Factor", type="RAM",
manifestVars = manifests,
latentVars = latents,
mxPath(from = latents[1], to=manifests[1:3]),
mxPath(from = latents[2], to=manifests[4:5]),
mxPath(from = manifests, arrows = 2),
mxPath(from = latents, arrows = 2, free = FALSE, values = 1.0),
mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs=500)
)

fit2 <- mxRun(model2)
mxCompute-class

MxCompute

Description

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

mxComputeConfidenceInterval

Find likelihood-based confidence intervals

Description

There are various ways to pose an equivalent profile likelihood problem. For good performance, it is essential to tailor the problem to the abilities of the optimizer. The problem can be posed without the use of constraints. This is how the code worked in version 2.1 and prior. Although this way of posing the problem creates an ill-conditioned Hessian, NPSOL is somehow able to isolate the poor conditioning from the rest of the problem and optimize it quickly. However, SLSQP is not so clever and exhibits very poor performance. For SLSQP, good performance is contingent on posing the problem using an inequality constraint on the fit.

Usage

mxComputeConfidenceInterval(plan, ..., freeSet = NA_character_, verbose = 0L, engine = NULL, fitfunction = "fitfunction", tolerance = NA_real_, constraintType = "ineq")

Arguments

plan compute plan to optimize the model
... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
freeSet names of matrices containing free variables
verbose level of debugging output
engine deprecated
fitfunction The deviance function to constrain with an inequality constraint.
tolerance deprecated
constraintType one of c('ineq', 'eq', 'both', 'none')
Details

Geometrically, SLSQP performs best on smooth likelihood surfaces with smooth derivatives. In the profile CI problem, the distance limit on the deviance is like a wall. Walls do not have smooth derivatives but are more like a step function. The point of mxConstraint is to isolate the parts of a problem that are geometrically non-smooth. Constraints are dealt with specially in SLSQP to best accommodate their sharp geometry.

For the default compute plan, the choice of constraintType is determined by which optimizer is selected.

References


---

mxComputeDefault

Default compute plan

Description

The default compute plan is approximately as follows: mxComputeSequence(list(mxComputeGradientDescent(), mxComputeConfidenceInterval(), mxComputeNumericDeriv(), mxComputeStandardError()), mxReports())

Usage

mxComputeDefault(freeSet = NA_character_)

Arguments

freeSet names of matrices containing free variables

mxComputeEM

Fit a model using DLR’s (1977) Expectation-Maximization (EM) algorithm

Description

The EM algorithm constitutes the following steps: Start with an initial parameter vector. Predict the missing data to form a completed data model. Optimize the completed data model to obtain a new parameter vector. Repeat these steps until convergence criteria are met.

Usage

mxComputeEM(expectation, predict, mstep, observedFit = "fitfunction", ..., maxIter = 500L, tolerance = 1e-09, verbose = 0L, freeSet = NA_character_, accel = "varadhan2008", information = NA_character_, infoArgs = list())
**Arguments**

- `expectation` a vector of expectation names
- `predict` what to predict from the observed data (available options depend on the expectation)
- `mstep` a compute plan to optimize the completed data model
- `observedFit` the name of the observed data fit function (defaults to "fitfunction")
- `...` Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- `maxIter` maximum number of iterations
- `tolerance` optimization is considered converged when the maximum relative change in fit is less than tolerance
- `verbose` level of diagnostic output
- `freeSet` names of matrices containing free variables
- `accel` name of acceleration method ("varadhan2008" or "ramsay1975")
- `information` name of information matrix approximation method
- `infoArgs` arguments to control the information matrix method

**Details**

This compute plan does not work with any and all expectations. It requires a special kind of expectation that can predict its missing data to create a completed data model.

The EM algorithm does not produce a parameter covariance matrix for standard errors. S-EM, an implementation of Meng & Rubin (1991), is included.

Ramsay (1975) was recommended in Bock, Gibbons, & Muraki (1988).

**References**


mxComputeGradientDescent

Optimize parameters using a gradient descent optimizer

Description

This optimizer does not require analytic derivatives of the fit function. The open-source version of OpenMx offers 2 choices, SLSQP (from the NLOPT collection) and CSOLNP. The proprietary version of OpenMx offers the choice of three optimizers: SLSQP, CSOLNP, and NPSOL.

Usage

mxComputeGradientDescent(freeSet = NA_character_, ..., engine = NULL,
fitfunction = "fitfunction", verbose = 0L, tolerance = NA_real_,
useGradient = NULL, warmStart = NULL, nudgeZeroStarts = TRUE,
maxMajorIter = NULL, gradientAlgo = mxOption(NULL, "Gradient algorithm"),
gradiertIterations = mxOption(NULL, "Gradient iterations"),
gradiertStepSize = 1e-05)

Arguments

- freeSet: names of matrices containing free variables
- ...: Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- engine: specific 'NPSOL', 'SLSQP', or 'CSOLNP'
- fitfunction: name of the fitfunction (defaults to 'fitfunction')
- verbose: level of debugging output
- tolerance: how close to the optimum is close enough (also known as the optimality tolerance)
- useGradient: whether to use the analytic gradient (if available)
- warmStart: a Cholesky factored Hessian to use as the NPSOL Hessian starting value (pre-conditioner)
- nudgeZeroStarts: whether to nudge any zero starting values prior to optimization (default TRUE)
- maxMajorIter: maximum number of major iterations
- gradientAlgo: one of c('forward','central')
- gradientIterations: number of Richardson iterations to use for the gradient (default 2)
- gradientStepSize: the step size for the gradient (default 1e-5)
Details

One of the most important options for SLSQP is `gradientAlgo`. By default, the forward method is used. This method requires `gradientIterations` function evaluations per parameter per gradient. This method often works well enough but can result in imprecise gradient estimations that may not allow SLSQP to fully optimize a given model. If code red is reported then you are encouraged to try the central method. The central method requires 2 times `gradientIterations` function evaluations per parameter per gradient, but it can be much more accurate.

References


Examples

data(demoOneFactor)
factorModel <- mxModel(name = "One Factor",
  mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=5, ncol=1, free=FALSE, values=0.2, name="A"),
  mxMatrix(type="Symm", nrow=1, ncol=1, free=FALSE, values=1, name="W"),
  mxMatrix(type="Diag", nrow=5, ncol=5, free=TRUE, values=1, name="U"),
  mxAlgebra(expression=A %%*% L %%*% t(A) + U, name="R"),
  mxExpectationNormal(covariance="R", dimnames=names(demoOneFactor)),
  mxFitFunctionML(),
  mxData(observed=cov(demoOneFactor)*499/500, type="cov", numObs=500),
  mxComputeSequence(steps=list(
    mxComputeGradientDescent(),
    mxComputeNumericDeriv(),
    mxComputeStandardError(),
    mxComputeHessianQuality()
  )))
factorModelFit <- mxRun(factorModel)
factorModelFit$output$conditionNumber # 29.5

mxComputeHessianQuality

*Compute the quality of the Hessian*

Description

Tests whether the Hessian is positive definite (model$output$infoDefinite) and, if so, computes the approximate condition number (model$output$conditionNumber). See Luenberger & Ye (2008) Second Order Test (p. 190) and Condition Number (p. 239).

Usage

mxComputeHessianQuality(freeSet = NA_character_, ..., verbose = 0L)
Arguments

freeSet names of matrices containing free variables

... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.

verbose Level of debugging output.

Details

The condition number is approximated by $\text{norm}(H) \cdot \text{norm}(H^{-1})$ where H is the Hessian. The norm is either the 1- or infinity-norm (both obtain the same result due to symmetry).

References


mxComputeIterate

Repeatedly invoke a series of compute objects until change is less than tolerance

Description

One step (typically the last) must compute the $\text{fit}$ or $\text{maxAbsChange}$.

Usage

mxComputeIterate(steps, ..., maxIter = 500L, tolerance = 1e-09, verbose = 0L, freeSet = NA_character_)

Arguments

steps a list of compute objects

... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.

maxIter the maximum number of iterations

tolerance iterates until maximum relative change is less than tolerance

verbose level of debugging output

freeSet Names of matrices containing free variables.
**mxComputeNewtonRaphson**

*Optimize parameters using the Newton-Raphson algorithm*

**Description**

This optimizer requires analytic 1st and 2nd derivatives of the fit function. Comprehensive diagnostics are available by increasing the verbose level.

**Usage**

```r
mxComputeNewtonRaphson(freeSet = NA_character_, ..., 
                      fitfunction = "fitfunction", maxIter = 100L, tolerance = 1e-12, 
                      verbose = 0L)
```

**Arguments**

- **freeset**: names of matrices containing free variables
- **...**: Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- **fitfunction**: name of the fit function (defaults to 'fitfunction')
- **maxIter**: maximum number of iterations
- **tolerance**: optimization is considered converged when the maximum relative change in fit is less than tolerance
- **verbose**: level of debugging output

**References**


---

**mxComputeNothing**

*Compute nothing*

**Description**

Note that this compute plan actually does nothing whereas `mxComputeOnce("expectation", "nothing")` may remove the prediction of an expectation.

**Usage**

```r
mxComputeNothing()
```
Description

For N free parameters, Richardson extrapolation requires \((\text{iterations} \times (N^2 + N))\) function evaluations. The implementation is closely based on the numDeriv R package.

Usage

```r
mxComputeNumericDeriv(freeSet = NA_character_, ..., 
  fitfunction = "fitfunction", parallel = TRUE, stepSize = 1e-04, 
  iterations = 4L, verbose = 0L, knownHessian = NULL, 
  checkGradient = TRUE)
```

Arguments

- `freeSet` names of matrices containing free variables
- `...` Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- `fitfunction` name of the fitfunction (defaults to 'fitfunction')
- `parallel` whether to evaluate the fitfunction in parallel (defaults to TRUE)
- `stepSize` starting set size (defaults to 0.0001)
- `iterations` number of Richardson extrapolation iterations (defaults to 4L)
- `verbose` Level of debugging output.
- `knownHessian` an optional matrix of known Hessian entries
- `checkGradient` whether to check the first order convergence criterion (gradient is near zero)

Details

In addition to an estimate of the Hessian, forward, central, and backward estimates of the gradient are made available in this compute plan's output slot.

When `checkGradient=TRUE`, the central difference estimate of the gradient is used to determine whether the first order convergence criterion is met. In addition, the forward and backward difference estimates of the gradient are compared for symmetry. When sufficient asymmetry is detected, the standard error is flagged. In the case, profile likelihood confidence intervals should be used for inference instead of standard errors (see `mxComputeConfidenceInterval`).

Examples

```r
library(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
factorModel <- mxModel(name ="One Factor",
  mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 5, ncol = 1, free = FALSE, values = .2, name = "A"),
  mxMatrix(type = "Symm", nrow = 1, ncol = 1, free = FALSE, values = 1 , name = "L"),
  mxMatrix(type = "Diag", nrow = 5, ncol = 5, free = TRUE , values = 1 , name = "U"),
)```
mxComputeOnce

Compute something once

Description

Some models are optimized for a sparse Hessian. Therefore, it can be much more efficient to compute the inverse Hessian in comparison to computing the Hessian and then inverting it.

Usage

mxComputeOnce(from, what = "nothing", how = NULL, ...

Arguments

from the object to perform the computation (a vector of expectation or fit function names)
what what to compute (default is "nothing")
how to compute it (optional)
... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
freeSet names of matrices containing free variables
verbose the level of debugging output
.is.bestfit do not use; for backward compatibility

Details

The information matrix is only valid when parameters are at the maximum likelihood estimate. The information matrix is returned in model$output$hessian. You cannot request both the information matrix and the Hessian. The information matrix is invariant to the sign of the log likelihood scale whereas the Hessian is not. Use the how parameter to specify which approximation to use (one of "default", "hessian", "sandwich", "bread", and "meat").
Examples

data(demoOneFactor)
factorModel <- mxModel(name = "One Factor",
  mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=5, ncol=1, free=TRUE, values=0.2, name="A"),
  mxMatrix(type="Symm", nrow=1, ncol=1, free=FALSE, values=1, name="L"),
  mxMatrix(type="Diag", nrow=5, ncol=5, free=TRUE, values=1, name="U"),
  mxAlgebra(expression=A %*% L %*% t(A) + U, name="R"),
  mxFitFunctionML(), mXExpectationNormal(covariance="R", dimnames=names(demoOneFactor)),
  mxData(observed= cov(demoOneFactor) * 499/500, type="cov", numObs=500),
  mxComputeOnce('fitfunction', 'fit'))
factorModelFit <- mxRun(factorModel)
factorModelFit$output$fit # 972.15


description
Report derivatives

Copy the internal gradient and Hessian back to R.

Usage

mxComputeReportDeriv(freeSet = NA_character_)

Arguments

freeSet names of matrices containing free variables

mxComputeSequence Invoke a series of compute objects in sequence

Description

Invoke a series of compute objects in sequence

Usage

mxComputeSequence(steps = list(), ..., freeSet = NA_character_,
  independent = FALSE)

Arguments

steps a list of compute objects
...
freeSet Names of matrices containing free parameters.
  independent Whether the steps could be executed out-of-order.
**mxComputeStandardError**

*Compute standard errors given the Hessian or inverse Hessian*

**Description**

The fit is assumed to be in deviance units (-2 log likelihood).

**Usage**

```r
mxComputeStandardError(freeSet = NA_character_)
```

**Arguments**

- `freeSet`: names of matrices containing free variables

---

**mxConstraint**

*Create MxConstraint Object*

**Description**

This function creates a new *MxConstraint* object.

**Usage**

```r
mxConstraint(expression, name = NA, ...)
```

**Arguments**

- `expression`: An R expression of matrix operators and matrix functions.
- `name`: An optional character string indicating the name of the object.
- `...`: Not used. Helps OpenMx catch bad input to argument `expression`.

**Details**

The *mxConstraint* function defines relationships between two *MxAlgebra* or *MxMatrix* objects. They are used to affect the estimation of free parameters in the referenced objects. The constraint relation is written identically to how a *MxAlgebra* expression would be written. The outermost operator in this relation must be either `<`, `==` or `>`. To affect an estimation or optimization, an *MxConstraint* object must be included in an *MxModel* object with all referenced *MxAlgebra* and *MxMatrix* objects.

**Usage Note:** Use of *mxConstraint* should be avoided where it is possible to achieve the constraint by equating free parameters by label or position in an *MxMatrix* or *MxAlgebra* object. Including *mxConstraints* in an *mxModel* will disable standard errors and the calculation of the final Hessian,
and thus should be avoided when standard errors are of importance. Constraints also add computational overhead. If one labels two parameters the same, the optimizer has one fewer parameter to optimize. However, if one uses `mxConstraint` to do the same thing, both parameters remain estimated and a Lagrangian multiplier is added to maintain the constraint. This constraint also has to have its gradients computed and the order of the Hessian grows as well. So while both approaches should work, the `mxConstraint()` will take longer to do so.

Alternatives to `mxConstraints` include using labels, `lbound` or `ubound` arguments or algebras. Free parameters in the same `MxModel` may be constrained to equality by giving them the same name in their respective ‘labels’ matrices. Similarly, parameters may be fixed to an individual element in a `MxModel` object or the result of an `MxAlgebra` object through labeling. For example, assigning a label of “name[1,1]” fixes the value of a parameter at the value in first row and first column of the matrix or algebra “name”. The `mxConstraint` function should be used to enforce inequalities that cannot be conveyed using other methods.

**Value**

Returns an `MxConstraint` object.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at [http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation](http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation).

**See Also**

`MxConstraint` for the S4 class created by `mxConstraint`.

**Examples**

```r
library(OpenMx)

# Create a constraint between MxMatrices 'A' and 'B'
constraint <- mxConstraint(A > B, name = 'AdomInatesB')

# Constrain matrix 'K' to be equal to matrix 'limit'

model <- mxModel(model="con_test",
                 mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=2, ncol=2, free=TRUE, name="K"),
                 mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=2, ncol=2, free=FALSE, name="limit", values=1:4),
                 mxConstraint(K == limit, name = "Klimit_equality"),
                 mxAlgebra(min(K), name="minK"),
                 mxFitFunctionAlgebra("minK")
)

fit <- mxRun(model)
fit$matrices$K$values

# [,1] [,2]
# [1,] 1 3
# [2,] 2 4
```
MxConstraint-class

MxConstraint-class

MxConstraint Class

Description

MxConstraint is an S4 class. An MxConstraint object is a named entity. New instances of this class can be created using the function mxConstraint.

Details

The MxConstraint class has the following slots:

- name - The name of the object
- formula - The R expression to be evaluated

The ‘name’ slot is the name of the MxConstraint object. Use of MxConstraint objects in other functions in the OpenMx library may require reference by name.

The ‘formula’ slot is an expression containing the expression to be evaluated. These objects are operated on or related to one another using one or more operations detailed in the mxconstraint help file.

Slots may be referenced with the $ symbol. See the documentation for Classes and the examples in the mxConstraint document for more information.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxConstraint for the function that creates MxConstraint objects.
mxData  
*Create MxData Object*

### Description

This function creates a new MxData object.

### Usage

```r
mxdata( observed, type, means = NA, numobs = NA, acov = NA, fullweight = NA, 
thresholds = NA, ..., sort = NA, primaryKey = as.character(NA))
```

### Arguments

- **observed**: A matrix or data.frame which provides data to the MxData object.
- **type**: A character string defining the type of data in the ‘observed’ argument. Must be one of “raw”, “cov”, or “cor”.
- **means**: An optional vector of means for use when ‘type’ is “cov”, or “cor”.
- **numObs**: The number of observations in the data supplied in the ‘observed’ argument. Required unless ‘type’ equals “raw”.
- **acov**: Asymptotic covariance matrix of observed, means, and thresholds. Used for weighted least squares at weight matrix.
- **fullweight**: Full asymptotic covariance matrix of observed, means, and thresholds. Used for weighted least squares in standard error and quasi-chi-squared calculation.
- **thresholds**: Observed thresholds. Used for weighted least squares with ordinal data.
- **sort**: Whether to sort raw data prior to use (default NA)
- **primaryKey**: The column name of the primary key used to uniquely identify rows (default NA)

### Details

The mxData function creates MxData objects, which can be used as arguments in MxModel objects. The ‘observed’ argument may take either a data frame or a matrix, which is then described with the ‘type’ argument. Data types describe compatibility and usage with expectation functions in MxModel objects. Four different data types are supported (a fifth, sscp, is not yet implemented):

- **raw**: The contents of the ‘observed’ argument are treated as raw data. Missing values are permitted and must be designated as the system missing value. The ‘means’ and ‘numObs’ arguments cannot be specified, as the ‘means’ argument is not relevant and the ‘numObs’ argument is automatically populated with the number of rows in the data. Data of this type may use fit functions such as mxFitFunctionML function in MxModel objects, which will automatically use covariance estimation under full-information maximum likelihood for this data type.
cov  The contents of the ‘observed’ argument are treated as a covariance matrix. The ‘means’ argument is not required, but may be included for estimations involving means. The ‘numObs’ argument is required, which should reflect the number of observations or rows in the data described by the covariance matrix. Data of this type may use the fit functions such as mxFitFunctionML, depending on the specified model.

cor  The contents of the ‘observed’ argument are treated as a correlation matrix. The ‘means’ argument is not required, but may be included for estimations involving means. The ‘numObs’ argument is required, which should reflect the number of observations or rows in the data described by the covariance matrix. Data of this type may use the fit functions such as mxFitFunctionML functions, depending on the specified model.

acov  The best way to have data of the type is to use the mxDataWLS function. The contents of the ‘observed’ argument are treated as the polychoric correlation matrix of the ordinal variables. The ‘means’ argument is not required, but may be included for estimations involving means. The ‘thresholds’ argument is not required, but may be included for estimation involving thresholds and ordinal variables. The ‘numObs’ argument is required, which should reflect the number of observations or rows in the data described by the polychoric correlation matrix. Data of this type almost certainly use the mxFitFunctionWLS function, but may depend on the specified model.

MxData objects may not be included in MxAlgebra objects or use the mxFitFunctionAlgebra function. If these capabilities are desired, data should be appropriately input or transformed using the mxMatrix and mxAlgebra functions.

While column names are stored in the ‘observed’ slot of MxData objects, these names are not recognized as variable names in MxPath objects. Variable names must be specified using the ‘manifestVars’ argument of the mxModel function prior to use in MxPath objects.

The mxData function does not currently place restrictions on the size, shape, or symmetry of matrices input into the ‘observed’ argument. While it is possible to specify MxData objects as covariance or correlation matrices that do not have the properties commonly associated with these matrices, failure to correctly specify these matrices will likely lead to problems in model estimation.

OpenMx uses the names of variables to map them onto the expectation functions and other elements associated with your model. For data.frames, ensure you have set the names(). For matrices set names using, for instance, row.names=c(“your”, “columns”). Covariance and correlation matrices need to have both the row and column names set and these must be identical, for instance by using dimnames=list(varNames, varNames).

When a primary key is provided, sorting is disabled. Otherwise, sort defaults to TRUE.

Value

Returns a new MxData object.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
See Also

MxData for the S4 class created by mxData. matrix and data.frame for objects which may be entered as arguments in the ‘observed’ slot. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

library(OpenMx)

#Create a covariance matrix
covMatrix <- matrix(c(0.77642931, 0.39590663,
                      0.39590663, 0.49115615),
                     nrow = 2, ncol = 2, byrow = TRUE)
covNames <- c("x", "y")
dimList <- list(covNames, covNames)
dimnames(covMatrix) <- dimList

#Create an MxData object including that covariance matrix
testData <- mxData(observed=covMatrix, type="cov", numObs = 100)

testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel",
                     mxMatrix(type="Symm", nrow=2, ncol=2, values=c(.2,.1,.2),
                               free=TRUE, name="expCov", dimnames=dimList),
                     mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", dimnames=covNames),
                     mxFitFunctionML(),
                     testData)

outModel <- mxRun(testModel)

summary(outModel)
MxData-class

- observed: Either a matrix or a data frame
- vector: A vector for means, or NA if missing
- type: Either 'raw', 'cov', or 'cor'
- numObs: The number of observations

The 'name' slot is the name of the MxData object.

The 'observed' slot is used to contain data, either as a matrix or as a data frame. Use of the data in this slot by other functions depends on the value of the 'type' slot. When 'type' is equal to 'cov' or 'cor', the data input into the 'matrix' slot should be a symmetric matrix or data frame.

The 'vector' slot is used to contain a vector of numeric values, which is used as a vector of means for MxData objects with 'type' equal to 'cov' or 'cor'. This slot may be used in estimation using the `mxFitFunctionML` function.

The 'type' slot may take one of four supported values:

- **raw**: The contents of the 'observed' slot are treated as raw data. Missing values are permitted and must be designated as the system missing value. The 'vector' and 'numObs' slots cannot be specified, as the 'vector' argument is not relevant and the 'numObs' argument is automatically populated with the number of rows in the data. Data of this type may use the `mxFitFunctionML` function as its fit function in MxModel objects, which can deal with covariance estimation under full-information maximum likelihood.

- **cov**: The contents of the 'observed' slot are treated as a covariance matrix. The 'vector' argument is not required, but may be included for estimations involving means. The 'numObs' slot is required. Data of this type may use fit functions such as the `mxFitFunctionML`, depending on the specified model.

- **cor**: The contents of the 'observed' slot are treated as a correlation matrix. The 'vector' argument is not required, but may be included for estimations involving means. The 'numObs' slot is required. Data of this type may use fit functions such as the `mxFitFunctionML`, depending on the specified model.

The 'numObs' slot describes the number of observations in the data. If 'type' equals 'raw', then 'numObs' is automatically populated as the number of rows in the matrix or data frame in the 'observed' slot. If 'type' equals 'cov' or 'cor', then this slot must be input using the 'numObs' argument in the `mxD ata` function when the MxData argument is created.

MxData objects may not be included in MxAlgebra objects or use the `mxFitFunctionAlgebra` function. If these capabilities are desired, data should be appropriately input or transformed using the `mxMatrix` and `mxAlgebra` functions.

While column names are stored in the 'observed' slot of MxData objects, these names are not recognized as variable names in MxPath objects. Variable names must be specified using the 'manifestVars' argument of the `mxModel` function prior to use in MxPath objects.

The `mxD ata` function does not currently place restrictions on the size, shape, or symmetry of matrices input into the 'observed' argument. While it is possible to specify MxData objects as covariance or correlation matrices that do not have the properties commonly associated with these matrices, failure to correctly specify these matrices will likely lead to problems in model estimation.
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxData for creating MxData objects, matrix and data.frame for objects which may be entered as arguments in the ‘matrix’ slot. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

mxDataDynamic

Create dynamic data

Description

Create dynamic data

Usage

mxDataDynamic(type, ..., expectation, verbose = 0L)

Arguments

type type of data
... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
expectation the name of the expectation to provide the data
verbose Increase runtime debugging output

MxDataFrameOrMatrix

Description

Internal class that is the union of data.frame and matrix.

Details

Not to be used.
MxDataStatic-class

Create static data

Description

Internal static data class.

Details

Not to be used.

mxDataWLS

Create MxData Object for Least Squares (WLS, DLS, ULS) Analyses

Description

This function creates a new MxData object of type “ULS” (unweighted least squares), “WLS” (weighted least squares) or “DLS” (diagonally-weighted least squares). The appropriate fit function to include with these models is mxFitFunctionWLS.

Usage

mxDataWLS(data, type = "WLS", useMinusTwo = TRUE, returnInverted = TRUE, debug = FALSE, fullWeight = TRUE)

Arguments

data A matrix or data.frame which provides raw data to be used for WLS.
type A character string 'WLS' (default), 'DLS', or 'ULS' for weighted, diagonal, or unweighted least squares
useMinusTwo Logical indicating whether to use -2LL (default) or -LL.
returnInverted Logical indicating whether to return the information matrix (default) or the covariance matrix.
debug Logical to set debugging on or off (default)
fullWeight Logical determining if the full weight matrix is returned (default). Needed for standard error and quasi-chi-squared calculation.

Details

The mxDataWLS function creates an MxData object, which can be used in MxModel objects. This function takes raw data and returns an MxData object to be used in a model to fit with weighted least squares.

Both Ordinal and continuous data are supported. A combination of these data types succeeds without error, but when using 'WLS' or 'DLS' the answers appear incorrect. The 'ULS' estimates for joint ordinal and continuous data appear accurate. Consequently, do not use this function for joint problems unless type='ULS'.


Value

Returns a new MxData object.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxFitFunctionWLS, MxData for the S4 class created by mxData. matrix and data.frame for objects which may be entered as arguments in the ‘observed’ slot. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionWLS

library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

x = rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)
data <- mxDataWLS(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices

S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1,0,0,1),
             free=c(TRUE,FALSE,FALSE,TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
             free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "a", NA, NA), name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation

expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %% S %% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionWLS()

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", S, A, I, expCov, expFunction, fitFunction, data)

# Fit the model and print a summary
tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

--

**MxDirectedGraph-class**  *MxDirectedGraph*

---

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly. It is a class for directed graphs.

---

**mxEval**  *Evaluate Values in MxModel*

---

**Description**

This function can be used to evaluate an arbitrary R expression that includes named entities from a *MxModel* object, or labels from a *MxMatrix* object.

**Usage**

```r
mxEval(expression, model, compute = FALSE, show = FALSE, defvar.row = 1,
        cache = new.env(parent = emptyenv()), cacheBack = FALSE)

mxEvalByName(name, model, compute = FALSE, show = FALSE, defvar.row = 1,
              cache = new.env(parent = emptyenv()), cacheBack = FALSE)
```

**Arguments**

- **expression**  An arbitrary R expression.
- **model**  The model in which to evaluate the expression.
- **compute**  If TRUE then compute the value of algebra expressions.
- **show**  If TRUE then print the translated expression.
- **defvar.row**  The row number for definition variables when compute=TRUE; defaults to 1. When compute=FALSE, values for definition variables are always taken from the first (i.e., first before any automated sorting is done) row of the raw data.
- **cache**  An R environment of matrix values used to speedup computation.
- **cacheBack**  If TRUE then return the list pair (value, cache).
- **name**  The character name of an object to evaluate.
Details

The argument ‘expression’ is an arbitrary R expression. Any named entities that are used within the R expression are translated into their current value from the model. Any labels from the matrices within the model are translated into their current value from the model. Finally the expression is evaluated and the result is returned. To enable debugging, the ‘show’ argument has been provided. The most common mistake when using this function is to include named entities in the model that are identical to R function names. For example, if a model contains a named entity named ‘c’, then the following mxEval call will return an error: mxEval(c(A, B, C), model).

The mxEvalByName function is a wrapper around mxEval that takes a character instead of an R expression.

If ‘compute’ is FALSE, then MxAlgebra expressions return their current values as they have been computed by the optimization call (using mxRun). If the ‘compute’ argument is TRUE, then MxAlgebra expressions will be calculated in R. Any references to an objective function that has not yet been calculated will return a 1 x 1 matrix with a value of NA.

The ‘cache’ is used to speedup calculation by storing previously computing values. The cache is a list of matrices, such that names(cache) must all be of the form “modelname.entityname”. Setting ‘cacheBack’ to TRUE will return the pair list(value, cache) where value is the result of the mxEval() computation and cache is the updated cache.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxAlgebra to create algebraic expressions inside your model and mxModel for the model object mxEval looks inside when evaluating.

Examples

library(OpenMx)

# Set up a 1x1 matrix
matrixA <- mxMatrix("Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 1, values = 1, name = "A")

# Set up an algebra
algebraB <- mxAlgebra(A + A, name = "B")

# Put them both in a model
testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel", matrixA, algebraB)

# Even though the model has not been run, we can evaluate the algebra
# given the starting values in matrixA.
mxEval(B, testModel, compute=TRUE)

# If we just print the algebra, we can see it has not been evaluated
testModel$B
MxExpectation-class  

*Description*

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

*mxExpectationBA81  Create a Bock & Aitkin (1981) expectation*

*Description*

When a two-tier covariance matrix is recognized, this expectation automatically enables analytic dimension reduction (Cai, 2010).

*Usage*

```r
mxExpectationBA81(ItemSpec, item = "item", ..., qpoints = 49L, qwidth = 6, mean = "mean", cov = "cov", verbose = 0L, weightColumn = NA_integer_, EstepItem = NULL, debugInternal = FALSE)
```

*Arguments*

- **ItemSpec**: a single item model (to replicate) or a list of item models in the same order as the column of ItemParam
- **item**: the name of the mxMatrix holding item parameters with one column for each item model with parameters starting at row 1 and extra rows filled with NA
- **...**: Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- **qpoints**: number of points to use for equal interval quadrature integration (default 49L)
- **qwidth**: the width of the quadrature as a positive Z score (default 6.0)
- **mean**: the name of the mxMatrix holding the mean vector
- **cov**: the name of the mxMatrix holding the covariance matrix
- **verbose**: the level of runtime diagnostics (default 0L)
- **weightColumn**: the name of the column in the data containing the row weights (default NA)
- **EstepItem**: a simple matrix of item parameters for the E-step. This option is mainly of use for debugging derivatives.
- **debugInternal**: when enabled, some of the internal tables are returned in $debug. This is mainly of use to developers.
Details

The standard Normal distribution of the quadrature acts like a prior distribution for difficulty. It is not necessary to impose any additional Bayesian prior on difficulty estimates (Baker & Kim, 2004, p. 196).

References


See Also

RPF

mxExpectationGREML Create MxExpectationGREML Object

Description

This function creates a new MxExpectationGREML object.

Usage

mxExpectationGREML(V, yvars=character(0), Xvars=list(), addOnes=TRUE, blockByPheno=TRUE, staggerZeroes=TRUE, dataset.is.yX=FALSE, casesToDropFromV=integer(0))

Arguments

V Character string: the name of the MxAlgebra or MxMatrix to serve as the 'V' matrix (the model-expected covariance matrix). Internally, the 'V' matrix is assumed to be symmetric, and its elements above the main diagonal are ignored.
yvars, Xvars, addOnes, blockByPheno, staggerZeroes Passed to mxGREMLDataHandler().
dataset.is.yX Logical; defaults to FALSE. If TRUE, then the first column of the raw dataset is taken as-is to be the 'y' phenotype vector, and the remaining columns are taken as-is to be the 'X' matrix of covariates. In this case, mxGREMLDataHandler() is never internally called at runtime, and all other arguments besides V and casesToDropFromV are ignored.
casesToDropFromV Integer vector. Its elements are the numbers of the rows and columns of covariance matrix 'V' to be dropped at runtime, usually because they correspond to rows of 'y' or 'X' that contained missing observations. By default, no cases are dropped from 'V.' Ignored unless dataset.is.yX=TRUE.
"GREML" stands for "genomic-relatedness-matrix restricted maximum-likelihood." In the strictest sense of the term, it refers to genetic variance-component estimation from matrices of subjects’ pairwise degree of genetic relatedness, as calculated from genome-wide marker data. It is from this original motivation that some of the terminology originates, such as calling ‘y’ the "phenotype" vector. However, OpenMx’s implementation of GREML is applicable for analyses from any subject-matter domain, and in which the following assumptions are reasonable:

1. Conditional on ‘X’ (the covariates), the phenotype vector (response variable) ‘y’ is a single realization from a multivariate-normal distribution having (in general) a dense covariance matrix, ‘V’.
2. The parameters of the covariance matrix, such as variance components, are of primary interest.
3. The random effects are normally distributed.
4. Weighted least-squares regression, using the inverse of ‘V’ as a weight matrix, is an adequate model for the phenotypic means. Note that the regression coefficients are not actually free parameters to be numerically optimized.

Computationally, the chief distinguishing feature of an OpenMx GREML analysis is that the phenotype vector, ‘y,’ is a single realization of a random vector that, in general, cannot be partitioned into independent subvectors. For this reason, definition variables are not compatible (and should be unnecessary with) GREML expectation. GREML expectation can still be used if the covariance matrix is sparse, but as of this writing, OpenMx does not take advantage of the sparseness to improved performance. Because of the limitations of restricted maximum likelihood, GREML expectation is presently incompatible with ordinal variables.

Value

Returns a new object of class `MxExpectationGREML`.

References

One of the first uses of the acronym "GREML":

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

See `MxExpectationGREML` for the S4 class created by `mxExpectationGREML()`. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

dat <- cbind(rnorm(100),rep(1,100))
colnames(dat) <- c("y","x")
ge <- mxExpectationGREML(V="V",yvars="y",xvars=list("X"),addOnes=FALSE)
gff <- mxFitFunctionGREML(dV=c(ve="I"))
MxExpectationGREML-class

Description

MxExpectationGREML is a type of expectation class. It contains the necessary elements for specifying a GREML model. For more information, see `mxExpectationGREML()`.

Objects from the Class

Objects can be created by calls of the form `mxExpectationGREML(V, yvars, Xvars, addOnes, blockByPheno, staggerZeroes, datasetIsXY)`. 

Slots

V: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber". Identifies the `MxAlgebra` or `MxMatrix` to serve as the 'V' matrix.

yvars: Character vector. Each string names a column of the raw dataset, to be used as a phenotypes.

Xvars: A list of data column names, specifying the covariates to be used with each phenotype.

addOnes: Logical; pertains to data-handling at runtime.

blockByPheno: Logical; pertains to data-handling at runtime.

staggerZeroes: Logical; pertains to data-handling at runtime.

dataset.is.yX: Logical: pertains to data-handling at runtime.

y: Object of class "MxData". Its observed slot will contain the phenotype vector, 'y.'
X: A matrix, to contain the 'X' matrix of covariates.
yXcoInames: Character vector; used to store the column names of 'y' and 'X.'
casesToDrop: Integer vector, specifying the rows and columns of the 'V' matrix to be removed at runtime.
b: A matrix, to contain the vector of regression coefficients calculated at runtime.
bcov: A matrix, to contain the sampling covariance matrix of the regression coefficients calculated at runtime.
numFixEff: Integer number of covariates in 'X.'
dims: Object of class "character".
numStats: Numeric; number of observed statistics.
dataColumns: Object of class "numeric".
name: Object of class "character".
data: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber".
.runDims: Object of class "character".

Extends

Class "MxBaseExpectation", directly. Class "MxBaseNamed", by class "MxBaseExpectation", distance 2. Class "MxExpectation", by class "MxBaseExpectation", distance 2.

Methods

No methods defined with class "MxExpectationGREML" in the signature.

References

The OpenMx User's guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

See mxExpectationGREML() for creating MxExpectationGREML objects, and for more information generally concerning GREML analyses, including a complete example. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

showClass("MxExpectationGREML")
mxExpectationLISREL  
*Create MxExpectationLISREL Object*

### Description
This function creates a new MxExpectationLISREL object.

### Usage
```r
mxExpectationLISREL(LX=NA, LY=NA, BE=NA, GA=NA, PH=NA, PS=NA, TD=NA, TE=NA, TH=NA,
                     TX = NA, TY = NA, KA = NA, AL = NA,
                     dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames)
```

### Arguments
- **LX**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'LX' matrix.
- **LY**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'LY' matrix.
- **BE**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'BE' matrix.
- **GA**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'GA' matrix.
- **PH**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'PH' matrix.
- **PS**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'PS' matrix.
- **TD**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TD' matrix.
- **TE**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TE' matrix.
- **TH**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TH' matrix.
- **TX**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TX' matrix.
- **TY**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TY' matrix.
- **KA**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'KA' matrix.
- **AL**: An optional character string indicating the name of the 'AL' matrix.
- **dimnames**: An optional character vector that is currently ignored.
- **thresholds**: An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.
- **threshnames**: An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.

### Details
Expectation functions define the way that model expectations are calculated. The mxExpectationLISREL calculates the expected covariance and means of a given MxData object given a LISREL model. This model is defined by Linear Structural RELations (LISREL; Jöreskog & Sörbom, 1982, 1996). Arguments 'LX' through 'AL' must refer to MxMatrix objects with the associated properties of their respective matrices in the LISREL modeling approach.

The full LISREL specification has 13 matrices and is sometimes called the extended LISREL model. It is defined by the following equations.
\[ \eta = \alpha + B \eta + \Gamma \xi + \zeta \]
\[ y = \tau_y + \Lambda_y \eta + \epsilon \]
\[ x = \tau_x + \Lambda_x \xi + \delta \]

The table below is provided as a quick reference to the numerous matrices in LISREL models. Note that NX is the number of manifest exogenous (independent) variables, the number of Xs. NY is the number of manifest endogenous (dependent) variables, the number of Ys. NK is the number of latent exogenous variables, the number of Ksis or Xis. NE is the number of latent endogenous variables, the number of etas.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Matrix</th>
<th>Word</th>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Dimensions</th>
<th>Expression</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(\Lambda_x)</td>
<td>Lambda x</td>
<td>LX</td>
<td>NX x NK</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Lambda_y)</td>
<td>Lambda y</td>
<td>LY</td>
<td>NY x NE</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(B)</td>
<td>Beta</td>
<td>BE</td>
<td>NE x NE</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\epsilon))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Gamma)</td>
<td>Gamma</td>
<td>GA</td>
<td>NE x NK</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Phi)</td>
<td>Phi</td>
<td>PH</td>
<td>NK x NK</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Psi)</td>
<td>Psi</td>
<td>PS</td>
<td>NE x NE</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Theta_{\delta})</td>
<td>Theta delta</td>
<td>TD</td>
<td>NX x NX</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\delta))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Theta_{\epsilon})</td>
<td>Theta epsilon</td>
<td>TE</td>
<td>NY x NY</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\epsilon))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Theta_{\delta\epsilon})</td>
<td>Theta delta epsilon</td>
<td>TH</td>
<td>NX x NY</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\delta, \epsilon))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\tau_x)</td>
<td>tau x</td>
<td>TX</td>
<td>NX x 1</td>
<td>mean((\xi))</td>
<td>Means of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\tau_y)</td>
<td>tau y</td>
<td>TY</td>
<td>NY x 1</td>
<td>mean((\xi))</td>
<td>Means of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\kappa)</td>
<td>kappa</td>
<td>KA</td>
<td>NK x 1</td>
<td>mean((\xi))</td>
<td>Means of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\alpha)</td>
<td>alpha</td>
<td>AL</td>
<td>NE x 1</td>
<td>mean((\xi))</td>
<td>Means of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

From the extended LISREL model, several submodels can be defined. Subtypes of the LISREL model are defined by setting some of the arguments of the LISREL expectation function to NA. Note that because the default values of each LISREL matrix is NA, setting a matrix to NA can be accomplished by simply not giving it any other value.

The first submodel is the LISREL model without means.

\[ \eta = B \eta + \Gamma \xi + \zeta \]
\[ y = \Lambda_y \eta + \epsilon \]
\[ x = \Lambda_x \xi + \delta \]

The LISREL model without means requires 9 matrices: LX, LY, BE, GA, PH, PS, TD, TE, and TH. Hence this LISREL model has TX, TY, KA, and AL as NA. This can be accomplished by leaving these matrices at their default values.

The TX, TY, KA, and AL matrices must be specified if either the mxData type is “cov” or “cor” and a means vector is provided, or if the mxData type is “raw”. Otherwise the TX, TY, KA, and AL matrices are ignored and the model without means is estimated.

A second submodel involves only endogenous variables.
\[ \eta = B\eta + \zeta \]
\[ y = \Lambda_y\eta + \epsilon \]

The endogenous-only LISREL model requires 4 matrices: \(LY, BE, PS, \) and \(TE\). The \(LX, GA, PH, TD,\) and \(TH\) must be NA in this case. However, means can also be specified, allowing \(TY\) and \(AL\) if the data are raw or if observed means are provided.

Another submodel involves only exogenous variables.

\[ x = \Lambda_x\xi + \delta \]

The exogenous-model model requires 3 matrices: \(LX, PH,\) and \(TD\). The \(LY, BE, GA, PS, TE,\) and \(TH\) matrices must be NA. However, means can also be specified, allowing \(TX\) and \(KA\) if the data are raw or if observed means are provided.

The model that is run depends on the matrices that are not NA. If all 9 matrices are not NA, then the full model is run. If only the 4 endogenous matrices are not NA, then the endogenous-only model is run. If only the 3 exogenous matrices are not NA, then the exogenous-only model is run. If some endogenous and exogenous matrices are not NA, but not all of them, then appropriate errors are thrown. Means are included in the model whenever their matrices are provided.

The \texttt{MxMatrix} objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The \texttt{mxExpectationLISREL} will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the \texttt{mxRun} function.

Like the \texttt{mxExpectationRAM}, the \texttt{mxExpectationLISREL} evaluates with respect to an \texttt{MxData} object. The \texttt{MxData} object need not be referenced in the \texttt{mxExpectationLISREL} function, but must be included in the \texttt{MxModel} object. \texttt{mxExpectationLISREL} requires that the ‘type’ argument in the associated \texttt{MxData} object be equal to ‘cov’, ‘cor’, or ‘raw’.

To evaluate, place \texttt{mxExpectationLISREL} objects, the \texttt{mxData} object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced \texttt{MxAlgebra} and \texttt{MxMatrix} objects, and optional \texttt{MxBounds} and \texttt{MxConstraint} objects in an \texttt{MxModel} object. This model may then be evaluated using the \texttt{mxRun} function. The results of the optimization can be found in the ‘output’ slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the \texttt{mxEval} function.

**Value**

Returns a new \texttt{MxExpectationLISREL} object. One and only one \texttt{MxExpectationLISREL} object can be included with models using one and only one fit function object (e.g., \texttt{MxFitFunctionML}) and with referenced \texttt{MxAlgebra}, \texttt{MxData} and \texttt{MxMatrix} objects.

**References**


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
mxExpectationLISREL

See Also
demo("LISRELJointFactorModel")

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxExpectationLISREL, and mxFitFunctionML

library(OpenMx)

vNames <- paste("v",as.character(1:6),sep="")
dimList <- list(vNames, vNames)
covData <- matrix(c(0.9223099, 0.1862938, 0.4374359, 0.8959973, 0.9928430, 0.5320662,
                     0.1862938, 0.2889364, 0.3927790, 0.3321639, 0.3371594, 0.4476898,
                     0.4374359, 0.3927790, 1.0069552, 0.6918755, 0.7482155, 0.9013952,
                     0.8959973, 0.3321639, 0.6918755, 1.8059956, 1.6142005, 0.8040448,
                     0.9928430, 0.3371594, 0.7482155, 1.6142005, 1.9223567, 0.877786,
                     0.5320662, 0.4476898, 0.9013952, 0.8040448, 0.877786, 1.3997558),
                     nrow=6, ncol=6, byrow=TRUE, dimnames=dimList)

# Create LISREL matrices

mLX <- mxMatrix("Full", values=c(.5, .6, .8, rep(0, 6), .4, .7, .5),
                        name="LX", nrow=6, ncol=2,
                        free=c(TRUE,TRUE,TRUE,rep(FALSE, 6),TRUE,TRUE,TRUE),
                        dimnames=list(vNames, c("x1","x2")))
mTD <- mxMatrix("Diag", values=c(rep(.2, 6)),
                        name="TD", nrow=6, ncol=6, free=TRUE,
                        dimnames=dimList)
mPH <- mxMatrix("Symm", values=c(1, .3, 1),
                        name="PH", nrow=2, ncol=2, free=c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE),
                        dimnames=list(c("x1","x2"),c("x1","x2")))

# Create a LISREL expectation with LX, TD, and PH matrix names

expFunction <- mxExpectationLISREL(LX="LX", TD="TD", PH="PH")

# Create fit function and data

tmpData <- mxData(observed=covData, type="cov", numObs=100)
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Create the model, fit it, and print a summary.

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel",
                     mLX, mTD, mPH, expFunction, fitFunction, tmpData)
tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

#-----------------------------
# Fit factor model with means

```
require(OpenMx)

data(demoOneFactor)
nvar <- ncol(demoOneFactor)
varnames <- colnames(demoOneFactor)

factorMeans <- mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="Kappa",
dimnames=list("F1", NA))

xIntercepts <- mxMatrix("Full", nvar, 1, free=TRUE, name="TauX",
dimnames=list(varnames, NA))

factorLoadings <- mxMatrix("Full", nvar, 1, free=TRUE, .6, name="LambdaX",
labels=paste("lambda", 1:nvar, sep=""), dimnames=list(varnames, "F1"))

factorCovariance <- mxMatrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="Phi")
xResidualVariance <- mxMatrix("Diag", nvar, nvar, TRUE, .2, name="ThetaDelta",
labels=paste("theta", 1:nvar, sep=""))

liModel <- mxModel(model="LISREL Factor Model",
factorMeans, xIntercepts, factorLoadings,
factorCovariance, xResidualVariance,
mxExpectationLISREL(LX="LambdaX", PH="Phi",
TD="ThetaDelta", TX="TauX", KA="Kappa"),
mxFitFunctionML(),
mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), "cov",
means=colMeans(demoOneFactor), numObs=nrow(demoOneFactor))
)

liRun <- mxRun(liModel)

summary(liRun)
```

---

**mxExpectationNormal**  
*Create MxExpectationNormal Object*

**Description**

This function creates an MxExpectationNormal object.

**Usage**

```
mxExpectationNormal(covariance, means, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA,
                    threshnames = dimnames)
```

**Arguments**

- `covariance`: A character string indicating the name of the expected covariance algebra.
- `means`: A character string indicating the name of the expected means algebra.
mxExpectationNormal

dimnames  An optional character vector to be assigned to the dimnames of the covariance and means algebras.

thresholds  An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.

threshnames  An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.

Details

Expectation functions define the way that model expectations are calculated. The mxExpectationNormal function uses the algebra defined by the 'covariance' and 'means' arguments to define the expected covariance and means under the assumption of multivariate normality. The 'covariance' argument takes an MxAlgebra object, which defines the expected covariance of an associated MxData object. The 'means' argument takes an MxAlgebra object, which defines the expected means of an associated MxData object. The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector. If this argument is not a single NA, then this vector is used to assign the dimnames of the means vector as well as the row and columns dimnames of the covariance matrix.

thresholds: The name of the thresholds matrix. When needed (for modelling ordinal data), this matrix should be created using mxMatrix(). The thresholds matrix must have as many columns as there are ordinal variables in the model, and number of rows equal to one fewer than the maximum number of levels found in the ordinal variables. The starting values of this matrix must also be set to reasonable values. Fill each column with a set of ordered start thresholds, one for each level of this column’s factor levels minus 1. These thresholds may be free if you wish them to be estimated, or fixed. The unused rows in each column, if any, can be set to any value including NA.

threshnames: A character vector consisting of the variables in the thresholds matrix, i.e., the names of ordinal variables in a model. This is necessary for OpenMx to map the thresholds matrix columns onto the variables in your data. If you set the dimnames of the columns in the thresholds matrix then threshnames is not needed.

Usage Notes: dimnames must be supplied where the matrices referenced by the covariance and means algebras are not themselves labeled. Failure to do so leads to an error noting that the covariance or means matrix associated with the FIML objective does not contain dimnames.

mxExpectationNormal evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxExpectationNormal function, but must be included in the MxModel object. When the 'type' argument in the associated MxData object is equal to 'raw', missing values are permitted in the associated MxData object.

To evaluate, place an mxExpectationNormal object, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, optional MxBounds or MxConstraint objects, and an mxFitFunction such as mxFitFunctionML in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function.

The results of the optimization can be reported using the summary function, or accessed directly in the 'output' slot of the resulting model (i.e., modelName$output). Components of the output may be referenced using the Extract functionality.

Value

Returns an MxExpectationNormal object.
mxExpectationNormal

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, # mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML

library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

x=rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y= 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices

M <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values=c(0,0),
               free=c(TRUE,TRUE), labels=c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")
S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1,0,0,1),
               free=c(TRUE,FALSE,FALSE,TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"),
               name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
               free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA),
               name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation

expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %*% S %*% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", means="M",
                                   dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", M, S, A, I,
                     expCov, expFunction, fitFunction,
                     mxData( observed=tmpFrame, type="raw"))

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)
mxExpectationRAM

Create an MxExpectationRAM Object

Description
This function creates an MxExpectationRAM object.

Usage
mxExpectationRAM(A="A", S="S", F="F", M = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA,
threshnames = dimnames, ..., between=NULL, verbose=0L)

Arguments
A
A character string indicating the name of the 'A' matrix.
S
A character string indicating the name of the 'S' matrix.
F
A character string indicating the name of the 'F' matrix.
M
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'M' matrix.
dimnames
An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the 'F' and 'M' matrices.
thresholds
An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.
threshnames
An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.
...
Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
between
A character vector of matrices that specify cross model relationships.
verbose
integer. Level of runtime diagnostic output.

Details
Expectation functions define the way that model expectations are calculated. The mxExpectationRam calculates the expected covariance and means of a given MxData object given a RAM model. This model is defined by reticular action modeling (McArdle and McDonald, 1984). The 'A', 'S', and 'F' arguments must refer to MxMatrix objects with the associated properties of the A, S, and F matrices in the RAM modeling approach.

The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector. If this argument is not a single NA, then this vector be assigned to be the column names of the 'F' matrix and optionally to the 'M' matrix, if the 'M' matrix exists.

The 'A' argument refers to the A or asymmetric matrix in the RAM approach. This matrix consists of all of the asymmetric paths (one-headed arrows) in the model. A free parameter in any row and column describes a regression of the variable represented by that row regressed on the variable represented in that column.

The 'S' argument refers to the S or symmetric matrix in the RAM approach, and as such must be square. This matrix consists of all of the symmetric paths (two-headed arrows) in the model. A free
parameter in any row and column describes a covariance between the variable represented by that row and the variable represented by that column. Variances are covariances between any variable at itself, which occur on the diagonal of the specified matrix.

The 'F' argument refers to the F or filter matrix in the RAM approach. If no latent variables are included in the model (i.e., the A and S matrices are of both of the same dimension as the data matrix), then the 'F' should refer to an identity matrix. If latent variables are included (i.e., the A and S matrices are not of the same dimension as the data matrix), then the 'F' argument should consist of a horizontal adhesion of an identity matrix and a matrix of zeros.

The 'M' argument refers to the M or means matrix in the RAM approach. It is a 1 x n matrix, where n is the number of manifest variables + the number of latent variables. The M matrix must be specified if either the mxData type is “cov” or “cor” and a means vector is provided, or if the mxData type is “raw”. Otherwise the M matrix is ignored.

The MxMatrix objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The mxExpectationRAM will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the mxRun function.

mxExpectationRAM evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxExpectationRAM function, but must be included in the MxModel object.

To evaluate, place mxExpectationRAM objects, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBounds and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization can be found in the ‘output’ slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the mxEval function.

Value

Returns a new MxExpectationRAM object. mxExpectationRAM objects should be included with models with referenced MxAlgebra, MxData and MxMatrix objects.

References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, # mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data
x=rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices

matrixS <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1, 0, 0, 1),
    free=c(TRUE, FALSE, FALSE, TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"),
    name = "S")
matrixA <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0, 1, 0, 0),
    free=c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE, FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA),
    name = "A")
matrixF <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="F")
matrixM <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values=c(0, 0),
    free=c(TRUE, TRUE), labels=c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")

# Define the expectation

expFunction <- mxExpectationRAM(M="M", dimnames = tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleRAMModel",
    matrixA, matrixS, matrixF, matrixM,
    expFunction, fitFunction,
    mxData(observed=tmpFrame, type="raw"))

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

mxExpectationStateSpace

Create an MxExpectationStateSpace Object

Description

This function creates a new MxExpectationStateSpace object.

Usage

mxExpectationStateSpace(A, B, C, D, Q, R, x0, P0, u,
    dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames,
    ..., t = NA, scores=FALSE)
Arguments

- **A**: A character string indicating the name of the 'A' matrix.
- **B**: A character string indicating the name of the 'B' matrix.
- **C**: A character string indicating the name of the 'C' matrix.
- **D**: A character string indicating the name of the 'D' matrix.
- **Q**: A character string indicating the name of the 'Q' matrix.
- **R**: A character string indicating the name of the 'R' matrix.
- **x0**: A character string indicating the name of the 'x0' matrix.
- **P0**: A character string indicating the name of the 'P0' matrix.
- **u**: A character string indicating the name of the 'u' matrix.
- **dimnames**: An optional character vector to be assigned to the row names of the 'C' matrix.
- **thresholds**: Not Yet Implemented. An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.
- **threshnames**: Not Yet Implemented. An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.
- **n**: Unused. Requires further arguments to be named.
- **t**: Not to be used
- **scores**: Not to be used

Details

Expectation functions define the way that model expectations are calculated. When used in conjunction with the mxFitFunctionML, the mxExpectationStateSpace uses maximum likelihood prediction error decomposition (PED) to obtain estimates of free parameters in a model of the raw MxData object. State space expectations treat the raw data as a multivariate time series of equally spaced times with each row corresponding to a single occasion. This is not a model of the block Toeplitz lagged autocovariance matrix. State space expectations implement a classical Kalman filter to produce expectations.

The hybrid Kalman filter (combination of classical Kalman and Kalman-Bucy filters) for continuous latent time with discrete observations is implemented and is available as mxExpectationStateSpace-ContinuousTime. The following alternative filters are not yet implemented: square root Kalman filter (in Cholesky or singular value decomposition form), extended Kalman filter for linear approximations to nonlinear state space models, unscented Kalman filter for highly nonlinear state space models, and Rauch-Tung-Striebel smoother for updating forecast state estimates after a complete forward pass through the data has been made.

Missing data handling is implemented in the same fashion as full information maximum likelihood for partially missing rows of data. Additionally, completely missing rows of data are handled by only using the prediction step from the Kalman filter and omitting the update step.

This model uses notation for the model matrices commonly found in engineering and control theory. The 'A', 'B', 'C', 'D', 'Q', 'R', 'x0', and 'P0' arguments must be the names of MxMatrix or MxAlgebra objects with the associated properties of the A, B, C, D, Q, R, x0, and P0 matrices in the state space modeling approach.
The state space expectation is defined by the following model equations.

\[ x_t = Ax_{t-1} + Bu_t + q_t \]
\[ y_t = Cx_t + Du_t + r_t \]

with \( q_t \) and \( r_t \) both independently and identically distributed random Gaussian (normal) variables with mean zero and covariance matrices \( Q \) and \( R \), respectively.

The first equation is called the state equation. It describes how the latent states change over time. Also, the state equation in state space modeling is directly analogous to the structural model in LISREL structural equation modeling.

The second equation is called the output equation. It describes how the latent states relate to the observed states at a single point in time. The output equation shows how the observed output is produced by the latent states. Also, the output equation in state space modeling is directly analogous to the measurement model in LISREL structural equation modeling.

Note that the covariates, \( u \), have "instantaneous" effects on both the state and output equations. If lagged effects are desired, then the user must create a lagged covariate by shifting their observed variable to the desired lag.

The state and output equations, together with some minimal assumptions and the Kalman filter, imply a new expected covariance matrix and means vector for every row of data. The expected covariance matrix of row \( t \) is

\[ S_t = C(\text{AP}_{t-1}A^T + Q)C^T + R \]

The expected means vector of row \( t \) is

\[ \hat{y}_t = Cx_t + Du_t \]

The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector.

The 'A' argument refers to the \( A \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of time regressive coefficients from the latent variable in column \( j \) at time \( t - 1 \) to the latent variable in row \( i \) at time \( t \). Entries in the diagonal are autoregressive coefficients. Entries in the off-diagonal are cross-lagged regressive coefficients. If the \( A \) and \( B \) matrices are zero matrices, then the state space model reduces to a factor analysis. The \( A \) matrix is sometimes called the state-transition model.

The 'B' argument refers to the \( B \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of regressive coefficients from the input (manifest covariate) variable \( j \) at time \( t \) to the latent variable in row \( i \) at time \( t \). Note that the covariate effect is contemporaneous: the covariate at time \( t \) has influence on the latent state also at time \( t \). A lagged effect can be created by lagged the observed variable. The \( B \) matrix is sometimes called the control-input model.

The 'C' argument refers to the \( C \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of contemporaneous regression coefficients from the latent variable in column \( j \) to the observed variable in row \( i \). This matrix is directly analogous to the factor loadings matrix in LISREL and Mplus models. The \( C \) matrix is sometimes called the observation model.

The 'D' argument refers to the \( D \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of contemporaneous regressive coefficients from the input (manifest covariate) variable \( j \) to the observed variable in row \( i \). The \( D \) matrix is sometimes called the feedthrough or feedforward matrix.
mxExpectationStateSpace

The 'Q' argument refers to the $Q$ matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of residual covariances among the latent variables. This matrix must be symmetric. As a special case, it is often diagonal. The $Q$ matrix is the covariance of the process noise. Just as in factor analysis and general structural equation modeling, the scale of the latent variables is usually set by fixing some factor loadings in the $C$ matrix, or fixing some factor variances in the $Q$ matrix.

The 'R' argument refers to the $R$ matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of residual covariances among the observed (manifest) variables. This matrix must be symmetric. As a special case, it is often diagonal. The $R$ matrix is the covariance of the observation noise.

The 'x0' argument refers to the $x_0$ matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the column vector of the initial values for the latent variables. The state space expectation uses the $x_0$ matrix as the starting point to recursively estimate the latent variables’ values at each time. These starting values can be difficult to pick, however, for sufficiently long time series they often do not greatly impact the estimation.

The 'P0' argument refers to the $P_0$ matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the initial values of the covariances of the error in the initial latent variable estimates given in $x_0$. That is, the $P_0$ matrix gives the covariance of $x_0 - x_{true_0}$ where $x_{true_0}$ is the vector of true initial values. $P_0$ is a measure of the accuracy of the initial latent state estimates. The Kalman filter uses this initial covariance to recursively generated a new covariance for each time point based on the previous time point. The Kalman filter updates this covariance so that it is as small as possible (minimum trace). Similar to the $x_0$ matrix, these starting values are often difficult to choose.

The 'u' argument refers to the $u$ matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the inputs or manifest covariates of the state space expectation. The $u$ matrix must be a column vector with the same number of rows as the $B$ and $D$ matrices have columns. If no inputs are desired, $u$ can be a zero matrix. If time-varying inputs are desired, then they should be included as columns in the MxData object and referred to in the labels of the $u$ matrix as definition variables. There is an example of this below.

The MxMatrix objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The mxExpectationStateSpace will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the mxRun function.

mxExpectationStateSpace evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxExpectationStateSpace function, but must be included in the MxModel object. mxExpectationStateSpace requires that the 'type' argument in the associated MxData object be equal to 'raw'. Neighboring rows of the MxData object are treated as adjacent, equidistant time points increasing from the first to the last row.

To evaluate, place mxExpectationStateSpace objects, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBounds and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization can be found in the 'output' slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the mxEval function.

Value

Returns a new MxExpectationStateSpace object. mxExpectationStateSpace objects should be included with models with referenced MxAlgebra, MxData and MxMatrix objects.
References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

*mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime*

Examples

```r
# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxExpectationStateSpace, and mxFitFunctionML
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
nvar <- ncol(demoOneFactor)
varnames <- colnames(demoOneFactor)
ssModel <- mxModel(model="State Space Manual Example",
matrix("Full", 1, 1, TRUE,.3, name="A"),
matrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="B"),
matrix("Full", nvar, 1, TRUE,.6, name="C", dimnames=list(varnames, "F1")),
matrix("Zero", nvar, 1, name="D"),
matrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="Q"),
matrix("Diag", nvar, nvar, TRUE,.2, name="R"),
matrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="x0"),
matrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="P0"),
matrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="u"),
mxData( observed=demoOneFactor[1:100,], type="raw"), #fewer rows = fast
mxExpectationStateSpace("A", "B", "C", "D", "Q", "R", "x0", "P0", "u"),
mxFitFunctionML()
)
ssRun <- mxRun(ssModel)
summary(ssRun)
# Note the freely estimated Autoregressive parameter (A matrix)
# is near zero as it should be for the independent rows of data
# from the factor model.

# Create and fit a model with INPUTS using mxMatrix, mxExpectationStateSpace, and mxFitFunctionML
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
nvar <- ncol(demoOneFactor)
varnames <- colnames(demoOneFactor)
#demoOneFactorInputs <- cbind(demoOneFactor, V1=rep(1, nrow(demoOneFactor)))
demoOneFactorInputs <- cbind(demoOneFactor, V1=rnorm(nrow(demoOneFactor)))
```
Create an MxExpectationStateSpace Object

Description

This function creates a new MxExpectationStateSpace object.

Usage

mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime(A, B, C, D, Q, R, x0, P0, u, t = NA,
  dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames,
  ..., scores=FALSE)
mxExpectationSSCT(A, B, C, D, Q, R, x0, P0, u, t = NA,
  dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames,
  ..., scores=FALSE)

Arguments

A A character string indicating the name of the 'A' matrix.
B A character string indicating the name of the 'B' matrix.
C A character string indicating the name of the 'C' matrix.
D A character string indicating the name of the 'D' matrix.
Q A character string indicating the name of the 'Q' matrix.
R A character string indicating the name of the 'R' matrix.
x0 A character string indicating the name of the 'x0' matrix.
P0 A character string indicating the name of the 'P0' matrix.
u A character string indicating the name of the 'u' matrix.
t A character string indicating the name of the 't' matrix.
dimnames An optional character vector to be assigned to the row names of the 'C' matrix.
thresholds Not Yet Implemented. An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.
threshnames Not Yet Implemented. An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.
... Unused. Requires further arguments to be named.
scores Not to be used

Details

The mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime and mxExpectationSSCT functions are identical. The latter is simply an abbreviated name. When using the former, tab completion is strongly encouraged to save tedious typing. Both of these functions are wrappers for the mxExpectationStateSpace function, which could be used for both discrete and continuous time modeling. However, there is a strong possibility of misunderstanding the model parameters when switching between discrete time and continuous time. The expectation matrices have the same names, but mean importantly different things so caution is warranted. The best practice is to use mxExpectationStateSpace for discrete time models, and mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime for continuous time models.

Expectation functions define the way that model expectations are calculated. That is to say, expectation functions define how a set of model matrices get turned into expectations for the data. When used in conjunction with the mxFitFunctionML, the mxExpectationStateSpace uses maximum likelihood prediction error decomposition (PED) to obtain estimates of free parameters in a model of the raw MxData object. Continuous time state space expectations treat the raw data as a multivariate time series of possibly unevenly spaced times with each row corresponding to a single occasion. Continuous time state space expectations implement a hybrid Kalman filter to produce expectations. The hybrid Kalman filter uses a Kalman-Bucy filter for the prediction step and the classical Kalman filter for the update step. It is a hybrid between the classical Kalman filter used for the discrete (but possibly unequally spaced) measurement occasions and the continuous time Kalman-Bucy filter for latent variable predictions.

Missing data handling is implemented in the same fashion as full information maximum likelihood for partially missing rows of data. Additionally, completely missing rows of data are handled by only using the prediction step from the Kalman-Bucy filter and omitting the update step.

This model uses notation for the model matrices commonly found in engineering and control theory. The 'A', 'B', 'C', 'D', 'Q', 'R', 'x0', and 'P0' arguments must be the names of MxMatrix or MxAlgebra objects with the associated properties of the A, B, C, D, Q, R, x0, and P0 matrices in the state space modeling approach. The 't' matrix must be a 1x1 matrix using definition variables that gives the times at which measurements occurred.

The state space expectation is defined by the following model equations.
\[ \frac{d}{dt} x(t) = Ax(t) + Bu_t + q(t) \]
\[ y_t = Cx_t + Du_t + r_t \]

with \( q(t) \) and \( r_t \) both independently and identically distributed random Gaussian (normal) variables with mean zero and covariance matrices \( Q \) and \( R \), respectively. Subscripts or square brackets indicate discrete indices; parentheses indicate continuous indices. The derivative of \( x(t) \) with respect to \( t \) is \( \frac{d}{dt} x(t) \).

The first equation is called the state equation. It describes how the latent states change over time with a first-order linear differential equation.

The second equation is called the output equation. It describes how the latent states relate to the observed states at a single point in time. The output equation shows how the observed output is produced by the latent states. Also, the output equation in state space modeling is directly analogous to the measurement model in LISREL structural equation modeling.

Note that the covariates, \( u_t \), have "instantaneous" effects on both the state and output equations. If lagged effects are desired, then the user must create a lagged covariate by shifting their observed variable to the desired lag.

The state and output equations, together with some minimal assumptions and the Kalman filter, imply a new expected covariance matrix and means vector for every row of data. The expected covariance matrix of row \( t \) is

\[ S_t = C( AP_t^{-1} A^T + Q)C^T + R \]

The expected means vector of row \( t \) is

\[ \hat{y}_t = Cx_t + Du_t \]

The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector.

The 'A' argument refers to the \( A \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix gives the dynamics. Entries in the diagonal give the strength of the influence of a variable’s position on its slope. Entries in the off-diagonal give the coupling strength from one variable to another. The \( A \) matrix is sometimes called the state-transition model.

The 'B' argument refers to the \( B \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of exogenous forces that influence the dynamics. Note that the covariate effect is contemporaneous: the covariate at time \( t \) has influence on the slope of the latent state also at time \( t \). A lagged effect can be created by lagged the observed variable. The \( B \) matrix is sometimes called the control-input model.

The 'C' argument refers to the \( C \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of contemporaneous regression coefficients from the latent variable in column \( j \) to the observed variable in row \( i \). This matrix is directly analogous to the factor loadings matrix in LISREL and Mplus models. The \( C \) matrix is sometimes called the observation model.

The 'D' argument refers to the \( D \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of contemporaneous regressive coefficients from the input (manifest covariate) variable \( j \) to the observed variable in row \( i \). The \( D \) matrix is sometimes called the feedthrough or feedforward matrix.
The 'Q' argument refers to the \( Q \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix gives the covariance of the dynamic noise. The dynamic noise can be thought of as unmeasured covariate inputs active at all times. This matrix must be symmetric, diagonal, or zero. As a special case, it is often diagonal. The \( Q \) matrix is the covariance of the process noise. Just as in factor analysis and general structural equation modeling, the scale of the latent variables is usually set by fixing some factor loadings in the \( C \) matrix, or fixing some factor variances in the \( Q \) matrix.

The 'R' argument refers to the \( R \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of residual covariances among the observed (manifest) variables. This matrix must be symmetric As a special case, it is often diagonal. The \( R \) matrix is the covariance of the observation noise.

The 'x0' argument refers to the \( x_0 \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the column vector of the initial values for the latent variables. The state space expectation uses the \( x_0 \) matrix as the starting point to recursively estimate the latent variables' values at each time. These starting values can be difficult to pick, however, for sufficiently long time series they often do not greatly impact the estimation.

The 'P0' argument refers to the \( P_0 \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the initial values of the covariances of the error in the initial latent variable estimates given in \( x_0 \). That is, the \( P_0 \) matrix gives the covariance of \( x_0 - x_{true0} \) where \( x_{true0} \) is the vector of true initial values. \( P_0 \) is a measure of the accuracy of the initial latent state estimates. The Kalman filter uses this initial covariance to recursively generated a new covariance for each time point based on the previous time point. The Kalman filter updates this covariance so that it is as small as possible (minimum trace). Similar to the \( x_0 \) matrix, these starting values are often difficult to choose.

The 'u' argument refers to the \( u \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix consists of the inputs or manifest covariates of the state space expectation. The \( u \) matrix must be a column vector with the same number of rows as the \( B \) and \( D \) matrices have columns. If no inputs are desired, \( u \) can be a zero matrix. If time-varying inputs are desired, then they should be included as columns in the \texttt{MxData} object and referred to in the labels of the \( u \) matrix as definition variables. There is an example of this below.

The 't' argument refers to the \( t \) matrix in the State Space approach. This matrix should be 1x1 (1 row and 1 column) and not free. The label for the element of this matrix should be 'data.YourTimeVariable'. The 'data' part does not change, but 'YourTimeVariable' should be a name in your data set that gives the times at which measurement happened. The units of time are up to you. Your choice of time units will influence of the values of the parameters you estimate. Also, recall that the model is given \( x_0 \) and \( P_0 \). These always happen at \( t = 0 \). So the first row of data happens some amount of time after zero.

The \texttt{MxMatrix} objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The \texttt{mxExpectationStateSpace} will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the \texttt{mxRun} function.

\texttt{mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime} evaluates with respect to an \texttt{MxData} object. The \texttt{MxData} object need not be referenced in the \texttt{mxExpectationStateSpace} function, but must be included in the \texttt{MxModel} object. \texttt{mxExpectationStateSpace} requires that the 'type' argument in the associated \texttt{MxData} object be equal to 'raw'. Neighboring rows of the \texttt{MxData} object are treated as adjacent, equidistant time points increasing from the first to the last row.

To evaluate, place an \texttt{mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime} object, the \texttt{mxData} object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced \texttt{MxAlgebra} and \texttt{MxMatrix} objects, and optional \texttt{MxBounds} and \texttt{MxConstraint} objects in an \texttt{MxModel} object. This model may then be evaluated.
using the `mxRun` function. The results of the optimization can be found in the 'output' slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the `mxEval` function.

**Value**

Returns a new MxExpectationStateSpace object. MxExpectationStateSpace objects should be included with models with referenced MxAlgebra, MxData and MxMatrix objects.

**References**


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**See Also**

`mxExpectationStateSpace`

**Examples**

```r
# Example 1
# Undamped linear oscillator, i.e. a noisy sine wave.
# Measurement error, but no dynamic error, single indicator.
# This example works great.

# Data Generation
require(OpenMx)
set.seed(405)
tlen <- 200
t <- seq(1.2, 50, length.out=tlen)

freqParam <- .5
initialCond <- matrix(c(2.5, 0))
x <- initialCond[1,1]*cos(freqParam*t)
plot(t, x, type='l')

measVar <- 1.5
y <- cbind(obs=x+rnorm(tlen, sd=sqrt(measVar)), tim=t)
```
plot(t, y[,1], type='l')

#----------------------------------------
# Model Specification

#Note: the bounds are here only to keep SLSQP from
# stepping too far off a cliff. With the bounds in
# place, SLSQP finds the right solution. Without
# the bounds, SLSQP goes crazy.

cdim <- list('obs', c('ksi', 'ksiDot'))

amat <- mxMatrix('Full', 2, 2, c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE, TRUE), c(0, -.1, 1, -.2),
name='A', lbound=-10)
bmat <- mxMatrix('Zero', 2, 1, name='B')
cmat <- mxMatrix('Full', 1, 2, FALSE, c(1, 0), name='C', dimnames=cdim)
dmat <- mxMatrix('Zero', 1, 1, name='D')
qmat <- mxMatrix('Zero', 2, 2, name='Q')
rmat <- mxMatrix('Diag', 1, 1, TRUE, .4, name='R', lbound=1e-6)
xmat <- mxMatrix('Full', 2, 1, TRUE, c(0, 0), name='x0', lbound=-10, ubound=10)
pmat <- mxMatrix('Diag', 2, 2, FALSE, 1, name='P0')
umat <- mxMatrix('Zero', 1, 1, name='u')
tmat <- mxMatrix('Full', 1, 1, name='time', labels='data.tim')

osc <- mxModel("LinearOscillator",
amat, bmat, cmat, dmat, qmat, rmat, xmat, pmat, umat, tmat,
mxExpectationSSCT('A', 'B', 'C', 'D', 'Q', 'R', 'x0', 'P0', 'u', 'time'),
mxFitFunctionML(),
mxData(y, 'raw'))

oscr <- mxRun(osc)

#----------------------------------------
# Results Examination

summary(oscr)

(ssFreqParam <- mxEval(sqrt(-A[2,1]), oscr))
freqParam

(ssMeasVar <- mxEval(R, oscr))
measVar

dampingParam <- 0
(ssDampingParam <- mxEval(-A[2,2], oscr))
dampingParam
mxFactor

Fail-safe Factors

Description

This is a wrapper for the R function \texttt{factor}.

OpenMx requires ordinal data to be ordered. R's \texttt{factor} function doesn't enforce this, hence this wrapper exists to throw an error should you accidentally try and run with \texttt{ordered = FALSE}.

Also, the ‘levels’ parameter is optional in R’s \texttt{factor} function. However, relying on the data to specify the data is foolhardy for the following reasons: The \texttt{factor} function will skip levels missing from the data: Specifying these in levels leaves the list of levels complete. Data will often not explore the min and max level that the user knows are possible. For these reasons this function forces you to write out all possible levels explicitly.

Usage

\begin{verbatim}
mxFactor(x = character(), levels, labels = levels,
          exclude = NA, ordered = TRUE, collapse = FALSE)
\end{verbatim}

Arguments

- \textit{x} either a vector of data or a \texttt{data.frame} object.
- \textit{levels} a mandatory vector of the values that ‘x’ might have taken.
- \textit{labels} either an optional vector of labels for the levels, or a character string of length 1.
- \textit{exclude} a vector of values to be excluded from the set of levels.
- \textit{ordered} logical flag to determine if the levels should be regarded as ordered (in the order given). Required to be \texttt{TRUE}.
- \textit{collapse} logical flag to determine if duplicate labels should collapsed into a single level

Details

If ‘x’ is a \texttt{data.frame}, then all of the columns of ‘x’ are converted into ordered factors. If ‘x’ is a \texttt{data.frame}, then ‘levels’ and ‘labels’ may be either a list or a vector. When ‘levels’ is a list, then different levels are assigned to different columns of the constructed \texttt{data.frame} object. When ‘levels’ is a vector, then the same levels are assigned to all the columns of the \texttt{data.frame} object. The function will throw an error if ‘ordered’ is not \texttt{TRUE} or if ‘levels’ is missing. See \texttt{factor} for more information on creating ordered factors.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
mxFactorScores

Estimate factor scores and standard errors

Description

This function creates the factor scores and their standard errors under different methods for an MxModel object that has either a RAM or LISREL expectation.

Usage

mxFactorScores(model, type=c('ML', 'WeightedML', 'Regression'))

Arguments

- **model**: An MxModel object with either an MxExpectationLISREL or MxExpectationRAM
- **type**: The type of factor scores to compute
Details

This is a helper function to compute or estimate factor scores along with their standard errors. The two maximum likelihood methods create a new model for each data row. They then estimate the factor scores as free parameters in a model with a single data row. For ‘ML’, the conditional likelihood of the data given the factor scores is optimized:

\[ L(D|F) \]

For ‘WeightedML’, the joint likelihood of the data and the factor scores is optimized:

\[ L(D,F) = L(D|F)L(F) \]

The WeightedML scores are akin to the empirical Bayes random effects estimates from mixed effects modeling. They display the same kind of shrinkage as random effects estimates, and for the same reason: they account for the latent variable distribution in their estimation. In many cases, especially for ordinal data or missing data, the weighted ML scores are to be preferred over alternatives (Estabrook & Neale, 2013).

For type='Regression’, with LISREL expectation, factor scores are computed based on a simple formula. This formula is equivalent to the formula for the Kalman updated scores in a state space model with zero dynamics (Priestly & Subba Rao, 1975). Thus, to compute the regression factor scores, the appropriate state space model is set-up and the mxKalmanScores function is used to produce the factor scores and their standard errors. With RAM expectation, factor scores are predicted from the non-missing manifest variables for each row of the raw data, using a general linear prediction formula analytically equivalent to that used with LISREL expectation. The standard errors for regression-predicted RAM factor scores are the square roots of the indeterminate variances of the latent variables, given the data row’s missing-data pattern and the values of any relevant definition variables.

Value

An array with dimensions (Number of Rows of Data, Number of Latent Variables, 2). The third dimension has the scores in the first slot and the standard errors in the second slot. The rows are in the order of the unsorted data. Multigroup models are an exception, in that the returned value is instead a list of such arrays, containing one per group.

References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxKalmanScores
Examples

# Create and estimate a factor model
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
lats <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("OneFactor",
  type="LISREL",
  manifestVars=list(exo=manifests),
  latentVars=list(exo=lats),
  mxPath(from=lats, to=manifests),
  mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
  mxPath(from=lats, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
  mxPath(from='one', to=manifests),
  mxData( observed=cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500,
  means = colMeans(demoOneFactor)))

summary(factorRun <- mxRun(factorModel))

# Swap in raw data in place of summary data
factorRun <- mxModel(factorRun, mxData( observed=demoOneFactor[1:50,], type="raw"))

# Estimate factor scores for the model
r1 <- mxFactorScores(factorRun, "Regression")

mxFIMLObjective  DEPRECATED: Create MxFIMLObjective Object

Description

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.
Please use mxExpectationNormal() and mxFitFunctionML() instead. As a temporary workaround, mxFIMLObjective returns a list containing an MxExpectationNormal object and an MxFitFunctionML object.

All occurrences of
mxFIMLObjective(covariance, means, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, vector = FALSE, threshnames = dimnames)
Should be changed to
mxExpectationNormal(covariance, means, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames) mxFitFunctionML(vector = FALSE)

Arguments

covariance  A character string indicating the name of the expected covariance algebra.
means  A character string indicating the name of the expected means algebra.
dimnames: An optional character vector to be assigned to the dimnames of the covariance and means algebras.

thresholds: An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.

vector: A logical value indicating whether the objective function result is the likelihood vector.

threshnames: An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.

Details

NOTE: THIS DESCRIPTION IS DEPRECATED. Please change to using mxExpectationNormal and mxFitFunctionML as shown in the example below.

Objective functions were functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. The mxFIMLObjective function used full-information maximum likelihood to provide maximum likelihood estimates of free parameters in the algebra defined by the 'covariance' and 'means' arguments. The 'covariance' argument takes an MxAlgebra object, which defines the expected covariance of an associated MxData object. The 'means' argument takes an MxAlgebra object, which defines the expected means of an associated MxData object. The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector. If this argument is not a single NA, then this vector is used to assign the dimnames of the means vector as well as the row and columns dimnames of the covariance matrix.

The 'vector' argument is either TRUE or FALSE, and determines whether the objective function returns a column vector of the likelihoods, or a single -2*(log likelihood) value.

thresholds: The name of the thresholds matrix. When needed (for modelling ordinal data), this matrix should be created using mxMatrix(). The thresholds matrix must have as many columns as there are ordinal variables in the model, and number of rows equal to one fewer than the maximum number of levels found in the ordinal variables. The starting values of this matrix must also be set to reasonable values. Fill each column with a set of ordered start thresholds, one for each level of this column’s factor levels minus 1. These thresholds may be free if you wish them to be estimated, or fixed. The unused rows in each column, if any, can be set to any value including NA.

threshnames: A character vector consisting of the variables in the thresholds matrix, i.e., the names of ordinal variables in a model. This is necessary for OpenMx to map the thresholds matrix columns onto the variables in your data. If you set the dimnames of the columns in the thresholds matrix then threshnames is not needed.

Usage Notes: dimnames must be supplied where the matrices referenced by the covariance and means algebras are not themselves labeled. Failure to do so leads to an error noting that the covariance or means matrix associated with the FIML objective does not contain dimnames.

mxFIMLObjective evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxFIMLObjective function, but must be included in the MxModel object. mxFIMLObjective requires that the 'type' argument in the associated MxData object be equal to 'raw'. Missing values are permitted in the associated MxData object.

To evaluate, place MxFIMLObjective objects, the mData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBound and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function.
The results of the optimization can be reported using the `summary` function, or accessed directly in the 'output' slot of the resulting model (i.e., `modelName$output`). Components of the output may be referenced using the `Extract` functionality.

**Value**

Returns a list containing an `MxExpectationNormal` object and an `MxFitFunctionML` object.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data
x = rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices
M <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values=c(0,0),
             free=c(TRUE,TRUE), labels=c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")
S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1,0,0,1),
             free=c(TRUE,FALSE,FALSE,TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
             free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA), name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation
expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %*% S %*% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", means="M", dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Define the model
tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", M, S, A, I, expCov, expFunction, fitFunction,
                    mxData( observed=tmpFrame, type="raw")

# Fit the model and print a summary
```
mxFitFunctionAlgebra

```r
tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)
```

---

**MxFitFunction-class**  
**MxFitFunction**

---

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

---

**mxFitFunctionAlgebra**  
Create MxFitFunctionAlgebra Object

---

**Description**

mxFitFunctionAlgebra returns an MxFitFunctionAlgebra object.

---

**Usage**

```r
mxFitFunctionAlgebra(algebra, numObs = NA, numStats = NA, ..., gradient = NA_character_, hessian = NA_character_, verbose = 0L, units="-2lnL")
```

---

**Arguments**

- `algebra`  
  A character string indicating the name of an `MxAlgebra` or `MxMatrix` object to use for optimization.
- `numObs`  
  (optional) An adjustment to the total number of observations in the model.
- `numStats`  
  (optional) An adjustment to the total number of observed statistics in the model.
- `...`  
  Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- `gradient`  
  (optional) A character string indicating the name of an `MxAlgebra` object.
- `hessian`  
  (optional) A character string indicating the name of an `MxAlgebra` object.
- `verbose`  
  (optional) An integer to increase the level of runtime log output.
- `units`  
  (optional) The units of the fit statistic.
Details

If you want to fit a multigroup model, the preferred way is to use `mxFitFunctionMultigroup`.

Fit functions are functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. While the other fit functions in OpenMx require an expectation function for the model, the `mxAlgebraObjective` function uses the referenced `MxAlgebra` or `MxMatrix` object as the function to be minimized.

If a model's fit function is an `mxFitFunctionAlgebra` objective function, then the referenced algebra in the objective function must return a 1 x 1 matrix (when using OpenMx's default optimizer). There is no restriction on the dimensions of an fit function that is not the primary, or 'topmost', objective function.

To evaluate an algebra fit function, place the following objects in a `MxModel` object: a `mxFitFunctionAlgebra`, `MxAlgebra` and `MxMatrix` entities referenced by the `MxAlgebraObjective`, and optional `MxBounds` and `MxConstraint` objects. This model may then be evaluated using the `mxRun` function. The results of the optimization may be obtained using the `mxEval` function on the name of the `MxAlgebra`, after the model has been run.

First and second derivatives can be provided with the algebra fit function. The dimnames on the gradient and hessian `MxAlgebras` are matched against names of free variables. Names that do not match are ignored. The fit is assumed to be in deviance units (-2 log likelihood units). If you are working in log likelihood units, the -2 scaling factor is not applied automatically. You have to multiply by -2 yourself.

Value

Returns an `MxFitFunctionAlgebra` object. `MxFitFunctionAlgebra` objects should be included with models with referenced `MxAlgebra` and `MxMatrix` objects.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

Other fit functions: `mxFitFunctionMultigroup`, `mxFitFunctionML`, `mxFitFunctionWLS`, `mxFitFunctionGREML`, `mxFitFunctionR`, `mxFitFunctionRow`

To create an algebra suitable as a reference function to be minimized see: `mxAlgebra`

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

```r
# Create and fit a very simple model that adds two numbers using mxFitFunctionAlgebra
library(OpenMx)

# Create a matrix 'A' with no free parameters
A <- mxMatrix('Full', nrow = 1, ncol = 1, values = 1, name = 'A')

# Create an algebra 'B', which defines the expression A + A
```
B <- mxAlgebra(A + A, name = 'B')

# Define the objective function for algebra 'B'
objective <- mxFitFunctionAlgebra('B')

# Place the algebra, its associated matrix and
# its objective function in a model
tmpModel <- mxModel(model="Addition", A, B, objective)

# Evaluate the algebra
tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)

# View the results
tmpModelOut$output$minimum

mxFitFunctionGREML

Create MxFitFunctionGREML Object

Description

This function creates a new MxFitFunctionGREML object.

Usage

mxFitFunctionGREML(dV=character(0), aug=character(0),
                   augGrad=character(0), augHess=character(0))

Arguments

dV
  Vector of character strings; defaults to a character vector of length zero. If a value of non-zero length is provided, it must be a named character vector. This vector's names must be the labels of each free parameter in the model. The vector's elements (i.e., the character strings themselves) must be the names of MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object(s), each of which equals the first partial derivative of the 'V' matrix with respect to the corresponding free parameter.

aug
  Character string; defaults to a character vector of length zero. Any elements after the first are ignored. The string should name a 1x1 MxMatrix or an MxAlgebra that evaluates to a 1x1 matrix. The named object will be used as an "augmentation" to the GREML fitfunction–specifically, the [1,1] value of the object named by aug will be added to the GREML fitfunction value at each function evaluation during optimization. The augmentation can be used to regularize estimation with a prior likelihood, or to use penalty functions to approximate constraints.

augGrad
  Character string; defaults to a character vector of length zero. Any elements after the first are ignored. The string should name a MxMatrix or an MxAlgebra that evaluates to the gradient of aug with respect to free parameters. The gradient can be either a column or row vector. The free parameters corresponding to the elements of the gradient vector are taken from the names of argument dV, e.g. if
the third name of \( dV \) is ‘va’, then the third element of the gradient vector should be the first partial derivative of the augmentation function with respect to ‘va’. Ignored unless both \( dV \) and aug have nonzero length.

**augHess**

Character string: defaults to a character vector of length zero. Any elements after the first are ignored. The string should name a MxMatrix or an MxAlgebra that evaluates to the Hessian of aug with respect to free parameters. The free parameters corresponding to each row and column of this matrix are dictated by the names of argument \( dV \), in the same manner as for the elements of augGrad. Ignored unless both \( dV \) and aug have nonzero length. Providing a nonzero-length value for augHess but not augGrad will result in an error at runtime.

**Details**

Making effective use of arguments \( dV \), augGrad, and augHess will usually require a custom mxComputeSequence(). The derivatives of the REML loglikelihood function with respect to parameters can be internally computed from the derivatives of the ‘V’ matrix supplied via \( dV \). These loglikelihood derivatives will be valid as long as (1) the derivatives of ‘V’ evaluate to symmetric matrices the same size as ‘V,’ and (2) the model contains no MxConstraint. Internally, the derivatives of the ‘V’ matrix are assumed to be symmetric, and the elements above their main diagonals are ignored.

Currently, if any derivatives are provided via \( dV \), then derivatives must be provided for every free parameter in the MxModel.

Argument aug is intended to allow users to provide penalty functions or prior likelihoods in order to approximate constraints or to regularize optimization. The user is warned that careless use of this augmentation feature may undermine the validity of his/her statistical inferences.

**Value**

Returns a new object of class MxFitFunctionGREML.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**See Also**

See MxFitFunctionGREML for the S4 class created by mxFitFunctionGREML(). For more information generally concerning GREML analyses, including a complete example, see mxExpectationGREML().

Other fit functions: mxFitFunctionMultigroup, mxFitFunctionML, mxFitFunctionWLS, mxFitFunctionAlgebra, mxFitFunctionR, mxFitFunctionRow

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

**Examples**

```r
 gff <- mxFitFunctionGREML()
 str(gff)
```
MxFitFunctionGREML-class

Class "MxFitFunctionGREML"

Description

MxFitFunctionGREML is the fitfunction class for GREML analyses.

Objects from the Class

Objects can be created by calls of the form mxFitFunctionGREML(dV).

Slots

dV: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber". Identifies the MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object(s) to serve as the derivatives of 'V' with respect to free parameters.
dVnames: Vector of character strings; names of the free parameters corresponding to slot dV.
MLfit: Object of class "numeric", equal to the maximum-likelihood fitfunction value (as opposed to the restricted maximum-likelihood value).
numObs: Object of class "integer". Number of observations.
aug: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber". Identifies the MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object used to "augment" the fitfunction value at each function evaluation during optimization.
augGrad: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber". Identifies the MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object(s) to serve as the first derivatives of aug with respect to free parameters.
augHess: Object of class "MxCharOrNumber". Identifies the MxAlgebra or MxMatrix object(s) to serve as the second derivatives of aug with respect to free parameters.
info: Object of class "list".
dependencies: Object of class "integer".
expectation: Object of class "integer".
vector: Object of class "logical".
rowDiagnostics: Object of class "logical".
result: Object of class "matrix".
name: Object of class "character".

Extends

Class "MxBaseFitFunction", directly. Class "MxBaseNamed", by class "MxBaseFitFunction", distance 2. Class "MxFitFunction", by class "MxBaseFitFunction", distance 2.

Methods

No methods defined with class "MxFitFunctionGREML" in the signature.
mxFitFunctionML

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

See mxFitFunctionGREML() for creating MxFitFunctionGREML objects. See mxExpectationGREML() for creating MxExpectationGREML objects, and for more information generally concerning GREML analyses, including a complete example. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

showClass("MxFitFunctionGREML")

mxFitFunctionML Create MxFitFunctionML Object

Description

This function creates a new MxFitFunctionML object.

Usage

mxFitFunctionML(vector = FALSE, rowDiagnostics = FALSE, ..., fellner =
as.logical(NA), verbose=0L, profileOut=c(), rowwiseParallel=as.logical(NA))

Arguments

vector A logical value indicating whether the objective function result is the likelihood vector.

rowDiagnostics A logical value indicating whether the row-wise results of the objective function should be returned as an attribute of the fit function.

... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.

fellner Whether to fully expand the covariance matrix for maximum flexibility.

verbose Level of diagnostic output

profileOut Character vector naming constant coefficients to profile out of the likelihood (sometimes known as REML)

rowwiseParallel For raw data only, whether to use OpenMP to parallelize the evaluation of rows
Details

Fit functions are functions for which free parameter values are optimized such that the value of a cost function is minimized. The mxFitFunctionML function computes -2*(log likelihood) of the data given the current values of the free parameters and the expectation function (e.g., mxExpectationNormal or mxExpectationRAM) selected for the model.

The 'vector' argument is either TRUE or FALSE, and determines whether the objective function returns a column vector of the likelihoods, or a single -2*(log likelihood) value.

The 'rowDiagnostics' argument is either TRUE or FALSE, and determines whether the row likelihoods are returned as an attribute of the fit function. It is sometimes useful to inspect the likelihoods for outliers, diagnostics, or other anomalies.

When vector=FALSE and rowDiagnostics=TRUE, fitfunction can be referenced in the model and included in algebras as a scalar. The row likelihoods are an attribute of the fit function but are not accessible in the model during optimization. The row likelihoods are accessible to the user after the model has been run.

Usage Notes:

The results of the optimization can be reported using the summary function, or accessed directly in the 'output' slot of the resulting model (i.e., modelName$output). Components of the output may be referenced using the Extract functionality.

Value

Returns a new MxFitFunctionML object. One and only one MxFitFunctionML object should be included in each model along with an associated mxExpectationNormal or mxExpectationRAM object.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

Other fit functions: mxFitFunctionMultigroup, mxFitFunctionWLS, mxFitFunctionAlgebra, mxFitFunctionGREML, mxFitFunctionR, mxFitFunctionRow

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

```r
# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data
x=rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)
```
# Define the matrices

M <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values=c(0,0),
              free=c(TRUE,TRUE), labels=c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")
S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1,0,0,1),
              free=c(TRUE,FALSE,FALSE,TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
              free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA), name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation

expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %*% S %*% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", means="M", dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML(rowDiagnostics=TRUE)
# also return row likelihoods, even though the fit function
# value is still 1x1

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", M, S, A, I, expCov, expFunction, fitFunction,
                    mxData(observed=tmpFrame, type="raw"))

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

fitResOnly <- mxEval(fitFunction, tmpModelOut)
attributes(fitResOnly) <- NULL
fitResOnly

# Look at the row likelihoods alone
fitLikeOnly <- attr(mxEval(fitFunction, tmpModelOut), 'likelihoods')
head(fitLikeOnly)

mxFitFunctionMultigroup

Create MxFitFunctionMultigroup object

Description

The fit function used to fit a multiple group model
Usage

`mxFitFunctionMultigroup(groups, ..., verbose = 0L)`

Arguments

- `groups`: vector of fit function names (strings)
- `...`: Not used. Forces subsequent arguments to be specified by name.
- `verbose`: the level of debugging output

Details

The `mxFitFunctionMultigroup` creates a fit function consisting of the sum of the fit statistics from a list of submodels provided. Thus, it aggregates fit statistics from multiple submodels.

This is conceptually similar to creating an `mxAlgebra` consisting of the sum of the subModel objectives and also creating an `mxFitFunctionAlgebra` to optimize the model based on this aggregate value.

This call to `mxFitFunctionMultigroup`:

```r
mxFitFunctionMultigroup(c("model1", "model2"))
```

then, is almost equivalent to the following pair of statements:

```r
mxAlgebra(model1.objective + model2.objective, name="myAlgebra")
mxFitFunctionAlgebra("myAlgebra")
```

The preferred method of specifying such a fit function is with this multigroup fit function, not the algebra fit function.

In addition to being more compact and readable, using `mxFitFunctionMultigroup` has additional side effects which are valuable for multi-group modeling.

Firstly, it aggregates analytic derivative calculations. Secondly, it allows `mxRefModels` to compute saturated models for raw data, as this function can learn which are the constituent submodels. Thirdly, it allows `mxCheckIdentification` to evaluate the local identification of the multigroup model.

Note: You can refer to the algebra generated by `mxFitFunctionMultigroup` when used in a group "modelName" as:

```r
modelName@fitfunction
```

See Also

Other fit functions: `mxFitFunctionML`, `mxFitFunctionWLS`, `mxFitFunctionAlgebra`, `mxFitFunctionGREML`, `mxFitFunctionR`, `mxFitFunctionRow`

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.
Examples

#----------------------------------------------------------
# Brief non-running example
require("OpenMx")
mxFitFunctionMultigroup(c("model1", "model2")) # names of sub-models to be jointly optimised

#----------------------------------------------------------
# Longer, fully featured, running example
#
# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxExpectationRAM, mxFitFunctionML,
# and mxFitFunctionMultigroup.
# The model is multiple group regression.
# Only the residual variances are allowed to differ across groups.

library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

# Group 1
N1=100
x=rnorm(N1, mean=0, sd=1)
y= 0.5*x + rnorm(N1, mean=0, sd=1)
ds1 <- data.frame(x, y)
dsnames <- names(ds1)

# Group 2
N2=150
x=rnorm(N2, mean=0, sd=1)
y= 0.5*x + rnorm(N2, mean=0, sd=sqrt(1.5))
ds2 <- data.frame(x, y)

# Define the matrices
M <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values=0,
              free=TRUE, labels=c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")
S1 <- mxMatrix(type = "Diag", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=1,
               free=TRUE, labels=c("Vx", "ResidVy1"), name = "S")
S2 <- mxMatrix(type = "Diag", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=1,
               free=TRUE, labels=c("Vx", "ResidVy2"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
              free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA),
              name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation
expect <- mxExpectationRAM('A', 'S', 'I', 'M', dimnames=dsNames)
# Choose a fit function
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML(rowDiagnostics=TRUE)
# also return row likelihoods, even though the fit function
# value is still 1x1

# Multiple group fit function sums the model likelihoods
# from its component models
mgFitFun <- mxFitFunctionMultigroup(c('g1model', 'g2model'))

# Define the models
m1 <- mxModel(model="g1model", M, S1, A, I, expect, fitFunction,
               mxData( observed= cov(ds1), type="cov", numObs=nrow(ds1),
                      means=colMeans(ds1)))
m2 <- mxModel(model="g2model", M, S2, A, I, expect, fitFunction,
               mxData( observed= cov(ds2), type="cov", numObs=nrow(ds2),
                      means=colMeans(ds2)))
mg <- mxModel(model='multipleGroup', m1, m2, mgFitFun)

# Fit the model and print a summary
mgOut <- mxRun(mg)

# Look at summary of model
summary(mgOut)

# Examine fit function results
fitResOnly <- mxEval(fitfunction, mgOut)
( g1Fit <- mxEval(g1model.fitfunction, mgOut) )
( g2Fit <- mxEval(g2model.fitfunction, mgOut) )

mxFitFunctionR  
Create MxFitFunctionR Object

Description

mxFitFunctionR returns an MxFitFunctionR object.

Usage

mxFitFunctionR(fitfun, ..., units="-2lnL")

Arguments

fitfun  
A function that accepts two arguments.

...  
The initial state information to the objective function.

units  
(optional) The units of the fit statistic.
The `mxFitFunctionR` function evaluates a user-defined R function called the 'fitfun'. `mxFitFunctionR` is useful in defining new `mxFitFunctions`, since any calculation that can be performed in R can be treated as an `mxFitFunction`.

The 'fitfun' argument must be a function that accepts two arguments. The first argument is the `mxModel` that should be evaluated, and the second argument is some persistent state information that can be stored between one iteration of optimization to the next iteration. It is valid for the function to simply ignore the second argument.

The function must return either a single numeric value, or a list of exactly two elements. If the function returns a list, the first argument must be a single numeric value and the second element will be the new persistent state information to be passed into this function at the next iteration. The single numeric value will be used by the optimizer to perform optimization.

The initial default value for the persistent state information is NA.

Throwing an exception (via `stop`) from inside `fitfun` may result in unpredictable behavior. You may want to wrap your code in `tryCatch` while experimenting.

**Value**

Returns an `MxFitFunctionR` object.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**See Also**

Other fit functions: `mxFitFunctionMultigroup`, `mxFitFunctionML`, `mxFitFunctionWLS`, `mxFitFunctionAlgebra`, `mxFitFunctionGREML`, `mxFitFunctionRow`

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

**Examples**

```r
# Create and fit a model using mxFitFunctionR
library(OpenMx)

A <- mxMatrix(nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values = c(1:4), free = TRUE, name = 'A')
squared <- function(x) { x ^ 2 }

# Define the objective function in R
objFunction <- function(model, state) {
  values <- model$A$values
  return(squared(values[1,1] - 4) + squared(values[1,2] - 3) +
         squared(values[2,1] - 2) + squared(values[2,2] - 1))
}

# Define the expectation function
```
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionR(objFunction)

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", A, fitFunction)

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

---

mxFitFunctionRow  

Create an MxFitFunctionRow Object

Description

mxFitFunctionRow returns an MxFitFunctionRow object.

Usage

mxFitFunctionRow(rowAlgebra, reduceAlgebra, dimnames,
rowResults = "rowResults", filteredDataRow = "filteredDataRow",
existenceVector = "existenceVector", units="-2lnL")

Arguments

rowAlgebra A character string indicating the name of the algebra to be evaluated row-wise.
reduceAlgebra A character string indicating the name of the algebra that collapses the row results into a single number which is then optimized.
dimnames A character vector of names corresponding to columns be extracted from the data set.
rowResults The name of the auto-generated "rowResults" matrix. See details.
filteredDataRow The name of the auto-generated "filteredDataRow" matrix. See details.
existenceVector The name of the auto-generated "existenceVector" matrix. See details.
units (optional) The units of the fit statistic.

Details

Fit functions are functions for which free parameter values are optimized such that the value of a cost function is minimized. The mxFitFunctionRow function evaluates a user-defined MxAlgebra object called the ‘rowAlgebra’ in a row-wise fashion. It then stores results of the row-wise evaluation in another MxAlgebra object called the ‘rowResults’. Finally, the mxFitFunctionRow function
collapses the row results into a single number which is then used for optimization. The `MxAlgebra` object named by the ‘reduceAlgebra’ collapses the row results into a single number.

The ‘filteredDataRow’ is populated in a row-by-row fashion with all the non-missing data from the current row. You cannot assume that the length of the filteredDataRow matrix remains constant (unless you have no missing data). The ‘existenceVector’ is populated in a row-by-row fashion with a value of 1.0 in column j if a non-missing value is present in the data set in column j, and a value of 0.0 otherwise. Use the functions `omxSelectRows`, `omxSelectCols`, and `omxSelectRowsAndCols` to shrink other matrices so that their dimensions will be conformable to the size of ‘filteredDataRow’.

**Value**

Returns a new `MxFitFunctionRow` object. Only one `MxFitFunction` object should be included in each model. There is no need for an `MxExpectation` object when using `mxFitFunctionRow`.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**See Also**

Other fit functions: `mxFitFunctionMultigroup`, `mxFitFunctionML`, `mxFitFunctionWLS`, `mxFitFunctionAlgebra`, `mxFitFunctionGREML`, `mxFitFunctionR`

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

**Examples**

```r
# Model that adds two data columns row-wise, then sums that column
# Notice no optimization is performed here.
library(OpenMx)

xdat <- data.frame(a=rnorm(10), b=3:10)  # Make data set
amod <- mxModel(model="example1",
    mxData( observed=xdat, type='raw'),
    mxAlgebra(sum(filteredDataRow), name = 'rowAlgebra'),
    mxAlgebra(sum(rowResults), name = 'reduceAlgebra'),
    mxFitFunctionRow(
        rowAlgebra='rowAlgebra',
        reduceAlgebra='reduceAlgebra',
        dimnames=c('a','b'))
)
amodOut <- mxRun(amod)
mxEval(rowResults, model=amodOut)
mxEval(reduceAlgebra, model=amodOut)

# Model that find the parameter that minimizes the sum of the
# squared difference between the parameter and a data row.

bmod <- mxModel(model="example2",
    mxData( observed=xdat, type='raw'),
    mxMatrix(values=.75, ncol=1, nrow=1, free=TRUE, name='B'),
    mxAlgebra(sum(filteredDataRow), name = 'rowAlgebra'),
    mxAlgebra(sum(rowResults), name = 'reduceAlgebra'),
    mxFitFunctionRow(
        rowAlgebra='rowAlgebra',
        reduceAlgebra='reduceAlgebra',
        dimnames=c('a','b'))
)
bmodOut <- mxRun(bmod)
mxEval(rowResults, model=bmodOut)
mxEval(reduceAlgebra, model=bmodOut)
```
```r
mxAlgebra((filteredDataRow - B)^2, name='rowAlgebra'),
mxAlgebra(sum(rowResults), name='reduceAlgebra'),
mxFitFunctionRow(
    rowAlgebra='rowAlgebra',
    reduceAlgebra='reduceAlgebra',
    dimnames=c('a'))
)
bmodOut <- mxRun(bmod)
xEval(B, model=bmodOut)
xEval(reduceAlgebra, model=bmodOut)
xEval(rowResults, model=bmodOut)
```

---

### mxFitFunctionWLS

**Create MxFitFunctionWLS Object**

**Description**

This function creates a new MxFitFunctionWLS object.

**Usage**

```r
mxFitFunctionWLS(weights = "ULS")
```

**Arguments**

- `weights` Ignored. Uses weights from `mxData`

**Details**

Fit functions are functions for which free parameter values are optimized such that the value of a cost function is minimized. The mxFitFunctionWLS function computes the weighted least squares difference between the data and the model-implied expectations for the data based on the free parameters and the expectation function (e.g., `mxExpectationNormal` or `mxExpectationRAM`) selected for the model.

The `weights` argument is ignored. Rather the weights are provided in the `mxData` object, often generated by the `mxDataWLS` function.

**Usage Notes:**

The results of the optimization can be reported using the `summary` function, or accessed directly in the `output` slot of the resulting model (i.e., `modelName$output`). Components of the output may be referenced using the `Extract` functionality.

**Value**

Returns a new MxFitFunctionWLS object. One and only one MxFitFunctionWLS object should be included in each model along with an associated `mxExpectationNormal` or `mxExpectationRAM` object.
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

Other fit functions: mxFitFunctionMultigroup, mxFitFunctionML, mxFitFunctionAlgebra, mxFitFunctionGREML, mxFitFunctionR, mxFitFunctionRow

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionWLS

library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

x <- rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y <- 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)
wdata <- mxDataWLS(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices

S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1,0,0,1),
               free=c(TRUE,FALSE,FALSE,TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0,1,0,0),
               free=c(FALSE,TRUE,FALSE,FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA), name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation

expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %x% S %x% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionWLS()

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", S, A, I, expCov, expFunction, fitFunction, wdata)

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)
MxFlatModel-class  

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used.

mxGenerateData  

**Generate data based on an MxModel object**

**Description**

This function creates a randomly sampled data set based on the model.

**Usage**

mxGenerateData(model, nrows, returnModel=FALSE)

**Arguments**

- **model**: An MxModel object upon which the data are generated.
- **nrows**: Numeric. The number of rows of data to generate.
- **returnModel**: Logical. Return data.frames if FALSE or model populated with new data if TRUE.

**Details**

This function looks inside the MxModel object to extract the model-implied means and covariance. It then generates data with the same mean and covariance. Data can be generated based on Normal (mxExpectationNormal), RAM (mxExpectationRAM), LISREL (mxExpectationLISREL), and state space (mxExpectationStateSpace) models.

Thresholds and ordinal data are implemented by generating continuous data and then using cut and mxFactor to break the continuous data at the thresholds into an ordered factor.

If the model has definition variables, then a data set must be included in the model object and the number of rows requested must match the number of rows in the model data. In this case the means, covariance, and thresholds are reevaluated for each row of data, potentially creating a a different mean, covariance, and threshold structure for every generated row of data.

For state space models (i.e. models with an mxExpectationStateSpace or mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime expectation), the data are generated based on the autoregressive structure of the model. The rows of data in a state space model are not independent replicates of a stationary process. Rather, they are the result of a latent (possibly non-stationary) autoregressive process. For state space models different rows of data often correspond to different times. As alluded to above, data generation works for discrete time state space models and hybrid continuous-discrete time state space models. The latter have a continous process that is measured as discrete times.
Value

A data.frame, list of data.frames, or model populated with the new data (depending on the returnModel parameter).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```r
#----------
# Create data based on state space model.
require(OpenMx)
nvar <- 5
varnames <- paste("x", 1:nvar, sep="")
ssModel <- mxModel(model="State Space Manual Example",
  mxMatrix("Full", 1, 1, TRUE, .3, name="A"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="B"),
  mxMatrix("Full", nvar, 1, TRUE, .6, name="C", dimnames=list(varnames, "F1")),
  mxMatrix("Zero", nvar, 1, name="D"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="Q"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", nvar, nvar, TRUE, .2, name="R"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="x0"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="P0"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="u"),
  mxExpectationStatespace("A", "B", "C", "D", "Q", "R", "x0", "P0", "u"),
  mxFitFunctionML()
)
ssData <- mxGenerateData(ssModel, 200) # 200 time points

# Add simulated data to model
ssModel <- mxModel(ssModel, mxData(ssData, 'raw'))

# Fit model to simulated data
ssRun <- mxRun(ssModel)

# Compare parameters estimated from random data to
# their true generating values
cbind(Rand=omxGetParameters(ssRun), Gen=omxGetParameters(ssModel))
# Note the parameters should be "close" (up to sampling error)
# to the generating values

#----------
require(OpenMx)
manifests <- paste("x", 1:5, sep="")
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
  type="RAM",
  manifestVars = manifests,
)```
mxGetExpected

Extract the component from a model’s expectation

Description
This function extracts the expected means, covariance, or thresholds from a model.

Usage
mxGetExpected(model, component, defvar.row=1)
mxGetExpectationComponent(model, component, defvar.row=1)

Arguments
model: MxModel object from which to extract the expectation component.
component: A character. The name of the component to extract.
defvar.row: A row index. Which row to load for definition variables.

Details
The expected means, covariance, or thresholds can be extracted from Normal (mxExpectationNormal), RAM (mxExpectationRAM), and LISREL (mxExpectationLISREL) models. When more than one component is requested, the components will be returned as a list.

If component ‘vector’ is requested then the non-redundant coefficients of the expected manifest distribution will be returned as a vector.

Value
See details.
mxGREMLDataHandler

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```r
#--------
require(OpenMx)
manifests <- paste("x", 1:5, sep="")
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
  type="RAM",
  manifestVars = manifests,
  latentVars = latents,
  mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
  mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
  mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2,
         free=FALSE, values=1.0),
  mxPath(from = 'one', to = manifests))

mxGetExpected(factorModel, "covariance")
# oops. Starting values indicate a zero covariance matrix.
# Probably should adjust them.
```

mxGREMLDataHandler

Helper Function for Structuring GREML Data

Description

This function takes a dataframe or matrix and uses it to setup the 'y' and 'X' matrices for a GREML analysis; this includes trimming out NAs from 'X' and 'y.' The result is a matrix the first column of which is the 'y' vector, and the remaining columns of which constitute 'X.'

Usage

```r
mxGREMLDataHandler(data, yvars=character(0), Xvars=list(), addOnes=TRUE,
                   blockByPheno=TRUE, staggerZeroes=TRUE)
```

Arguments

data
- Either a dataframe or matrix, with column names, containing the variables to be used as phenotypes and covariates in 'y' and 'X,' respectively.

yvars
- Character vector. Each string names a column of the raw dataset, to be used as a phenotype.

Xvars
- A list of data column names, specifying the covariates to be used with each phenotype. The list should have the same length as argument yvars.
addOnes Logical; should lead columns of ones (for the regression intercepts) be adhered to the covariates when assembling the 'X' matrix? Defaults to TRUE.

blockByPheno Logical; relevant to polyphenotype analyses. If TRUE (default), then the resulting 'y' will contain phenotype #1 for individuals 1 thru n, phenotype #2 for individuals 1 thru n, ... If FALSE, then observations are "blocked by individual", and the resulting 'y' will contain individual #1's scores on phenotypes 1 thru p, individual #2's scores on phenotypes 1 thru p, ... Note that in either case, 'X' will be structured appropriately for 'y'.

staggerZeros Logical; relevant to polyphenotype analyses. If TRUE (default), then each phenotype's covariates in 'X' are "staggered," and 'X' is padded out with zeroes. If FALSE, then 'X' is formed simply by stacking the phenotypes' covariates; this requires each phenotype to have the same number of covariates (i.e., each character vector in xvars must be of the same length). The default (TRUE) is intended for instances where the multiple phenotypes truly are different variables, whereas staggerZeros=FALSE is intended for instances where the multiple "phenotypes" actually represent multiple observations on the same variable. One example of the latter case is longitudinal data where the multiple "phenotypes" are repeated measures on a single phenotype.

Details
For a monophenotype analysis (only), argument Xdata can be a character vector. In a polyphenotype analysis, if the same covariates are to be used with all phenotypes, then Xdata can be a list of length 1.

Note the synergy between the output of mxGREMLDataHandler() and arguments dataset.is.yX and casesToDropFromV to mxExpectationGREML().

If the dataframe or matrix supplied for argument data has n rows, and argument yvars is of length p, then the resulting 'y' and 'X' matrices will have np rows. Then, if either matrix contains any NA's, the rows containing the NA's are trimmed from both 'X' and 'y' before being returned in the output (in which case they will obviously have fewer than np rows). Function mxGREMLDataHandler() reports which rows of the full-size 'X' and 'y' were trimmed out due to missing observations. These row indices can be provided as argument casesToDropFromV to mxExpectationGREML().

Value
A list with these two components:

yX Numeric matrix. The first column is the phenotype vector, 'y,' while the remaining columns constitute the 'X' matrix of covariates. If this matrix is used as the raw dataset for a model, then the model's GREML expectation can be constructed with dataset.is.yX=TRUE in mxExpectationGREML().

casesToDrop Numeric vector. Contains the indices of the rows of the 'y' and 'X' that were dropped due to containing NA's. Can be provided as as argument casesToDropFromV to mxExpectationGREML().

References
The OpenMx User's guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
See Also

For more information generally concerning GREML analyses, including a complete example, see `mxExpectationGREML()`. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

```r
dat <- cbind(rnorm(100), rep(1, 100))
colnames(dat) <- c("y", "x")
dat[42, 1] <- NA
dat[57, 2] <- NA
dat2 <- mxGREMLDataHandler(data=dat, yvars="y", Xvars=list("x"),
                           addOnes = FALSE)
str(dat2)
```

---

**mxInterval-class**  

**MxInterval**

Description

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

See Also

`mxCI`

---

**mxJoin**  

*Specify a join between data*

Description

The MxJoin object contains the information necessary to join two models on some key.

Usage

`mxJoin(foreignKey, expectation, regression)`

Arguments

- `foreignKey`: the name of the foreign key in the current model to join against the primary key in the other model
- `expectation`: the name of the other model
- `regression`: the name of the between level mapping matrix that specifies the regressions or factor loadings between models
This function creates the Kalman predicted, Kalman updated, and Rauch-Tung-Striebel smoothed latent state and error covariance estimates for an MxModel object that has an MxExpectationStateSpace object.

Usage

mxKalmanScores(model, data = NA)

Arguments

model An MxModel object with an MxExpectationStateSpace.
data An optional data.frame or matrix.

Details

This is a helper function that computes the results of the classical Kalman filter. In particular, for every row of data there is a predicted latent score, an error covariance matrix for the predicted latent scores that provides an estimate of the predictions precision, an updated latent score, and an updated error covariance matrix for the updated lated scores. Additionally, the Rauch-Tung-Striebel (RTS) smoothed latent scores and error covariance matrices are returned.

Value

A list with components xPredicted, PPredicted, xUpdated, PUpdated, xSmoothed, PSmoothed, m2ll, and L. The rows of xPredicted, xUpdated, and xSmoothed correspond to different time points. The columns are the different latent variables. The third index of PPredicted, PUpdated, and PSmoothed corresponds to different times. This works nicely with the R default print method for arrays. At each time there is a covariance matrix of the latent variable scores. For all items listed below, the first element goes with the zeroth time point (See example).

xPredicted matrix of Kalman predicted scores
PPredicted array of Kalman predicted error covariances
xUpdated matrix of Kalman updated scores
PUpdated array of Kalman updated error covariances
**mxKalmanScores**

- **xSmoothed** matrix of RTS smoothed scores
- **PSmoothed** array of RTS smoothed error covariances
- **m2ll** minus 2 log likelihood
- **L** likelihood

**References**


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**See Also**

- **mxExpectationStateSpace**

**Examples**

```r
# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxExpectationStateSpace, and mxFitFunctionML
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
# Use only first 50 rows, for speed of example
data <- demoOneFactor[1:50,]
nvar <- ncol(demoOneFactor)
varnames <- colnames(demoOneFactor)
ssModel <- mxModel(model="State Space Manual Example",
  mxMatrix("Full", 1, 1, TRUE, .3, name="A"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="B"),
  mxMatrix("Full", nvar, 1, TRUE, .6, name="C", dimnames=list(varnames, "F1")),
  mxMatrix("Zero", nvar, 1, name="D"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="Q"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", nvar, nvar, TRUE, .2, name="R"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="x0"),
  mxMatrix("Diag", 1, 1, FALSE, 1, name="P0"),
  mxMatrix("Zero", 1, 1, name="u"),
  mxData( observed=data, type="raw"),
  mxExpectationStateSpace("A", "B", "C", "D", "Q", "R", "x0", "P0", "u"),
  mxFitFunctionML()
)
ssRun <- mxRun(ssModel)
summary(ssRun)
# Note the freely estimated Autoregressive parameter (A matrix)
# is near zero as it should be for the independent rows of data
# from the factor model.

ssScores <- mxKalmanScores(ssRun)
```
cor(cbind(ssScores$xPredicted[,1], ssScores$xUpdated[,1], ssScores$xSmoothed[,1]))
# Because the autoregressive dynamics are near zero, the predicted and updated scores
# correlate minimally, and the updated and smoothed latent state estimates
# are extremely close.

# The first few latent predicted scores
head(ssScores$xPredicted)

# The predicted latent score for time 10
ssScores$xPredicted[10+1,]

# The error covariance of the predicted score at time 10
ssScores$PPredicted[,,10+1]

---

**MxLISRELModel-class**  
*MxLISRELModel*

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.

---

**mxLISRELObjective**  
*Create MxLISRELObjective Object*

**Description**

This function creates a new MxLISRELObjective object.

**Usage**

```r
mxLISRELObjective(LX=NA, LY=NA, BE=NA, GA=NA, PH=NA, PS=NA, TD=NA, TE=NA, TH=NA,
               TX = NA, TY = NA, KA = NA, AL = NA,
               dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, vector = FALSE, threshnames = dimnames)
```

**Arguments**

- **LX**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’LX’ matrix.
- **LY**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’LY’ matrix.
- **BE**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’BE’ matrix.
- **GA**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’GA’ matrix.
- **PH**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’PH’ matrix.
- **PS**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’PS’ matrix.
- **TD**: An optional character string indicating the name of the ’TD’ matrix.
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TE' matrix.

TH
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TH' matrix.

TX
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TX' matrix.

TY
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'TY' matrix.

KA
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'KA' matrix.

AL
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'AL' matrix.

`dimnames` An optional character vector that is currently ignored

`thresholds` An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.

`vector` A logical value indicating whether the objective function result is the likelihood vector.

`threshnames` An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.

Details

Objective functions are functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. The `mxLISRELObjective` provides maximum likelihood estimates of free parameters in a model of the covariance of a given `MxData` object. This model is defined by Linear Structural Equations (LISREL; Jöreskog & Sörbom, 1982, 1996). Arguments ‘LX’ through ‘AL’ must refer to `MxMatrix` objects with the associated properties of their respective matrices in the LISREL modeling approach.

The full LISREL specification has 13 matrices and is sometimes called the extended LISREL model. It is defined by the following equations.

\[
\eta = \alpha + \mathbf{B}\eta + \mathbf{\Gamma}\xi + \zeta
\]

\[
y = \tau_y + \Lambda_y\eta + \epsilon
\]

\[
x = \tau_x + \Lambda_x\xi + \delta
\]

The table below is provided as a quick reference to the numerous matrices in LISREL models. Note that NX is the number of manifest exogenous (independent) variables, the number of Xs. NY is the number of manifest endogenous (dependent) variables, the number of Ys. NK is the number of latent exogenous variables, the number of Ks or Xs. NE is the number of latent endogenous variables, the number of etas.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Matrix</th>
<th>Word</th>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Dimensions</th>
<th>Expression</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(\Lambda_x)</td>
<td>Lambda x</td>
<td>LX</td>
<td>NX x NK</td>
<td>(\mathbf{\Lambda}_x\eta)</td>
<td>Exogenous Factor Loading Matrix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\Lambda_y)</td>
<td>Lambda y</td>
<td>LY</td>
<td>NY x NE</td>
<td>(\mathbf{\Lambda}_y\eta)</td>
<td>Endogenous Factor Loading Matrix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{B})</td>
<td>Beta</td>
<td>BE</td>
<td>NE x NE</td>
<td>(\mathbf{\Lambda}_y\eta)</td>
<td>Regressions of Latent Endogenous Variables Predicted by Manifest Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Gamma})</td>
<td>Gamma</td>
<td>GA</td>
<td>NE x NK</td>
<td>(\mathbf{\Lambda}_y\eta)</td>
<td>Regressions of Latent Exogenous Variables Predicted by Manifest Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Phi})</td>
<td>Phi</td>
<td>PH</td>
<td>NK x NK</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\xi))</td>
<td>Covariance Matrix of Latent Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Psi})</td>
<td>Psi</td>
<td>PS</td>
<td>NE x NE</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\eta))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Latent Endogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Theta}_\delta)</td>
<td>Theta delta</td>
<td>TD</td>
<td>NX x NX</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\delta))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Theta}_\epsilon)</td>
<td>Theta epsilon</td>
<td>TE</td>
<td>NY x NY</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\epsilon))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Endogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\mathbf{\Theta}_{\delta\epsilon})</td>
<td>Theta delta epsilon</td>
<td>TH</td>
<td>NX x NY</td>
<td>(\text{cov}(\delta, \epsilon))</td>
<td>Residual Covariance Matrix of Manifest Exogenous Variables</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
From the extended LISREL model, several submodels can be defined. Subtypes of the LISREL model are defined by setting some of the arguments of the LISREL objective to NA. Note that because the default values of each LISREL matrix is NA, setting a matrix to NA can be accomplished by simply not giving it any other value.

The first submodel is the LISREL model without means.

\[
\eta = B\eta + \Gamma \xi + \zeta \\
y = \Lambda y\eta + \epsilon \\
x = \Lambda x\xi + \delta
\]

The LISREL model without means requires 9 matrices: LX, LY, BE, GA, PH, PS, TD, TE, and TH. Hence this LISREL model has TX, TY, KA, and AL as NA. This can be accomplished by leaving these matrices at their default values.

The TX, TY, KA, and AL matrices must be specified if either the mxData type is “cov” or “cor” and a means vector is provided, or if the mxData type is “raw”. Otherwise the TX, TY, KA, and AL matrices are ignored and the model without means is estimated.

A second submodel involves only endogenous variables.

\[
\eta = B\eta + \zeta \\
y = \Lambda y\eta + \epsilon
\]

The endogenous-only LISREL model requires 4 matrices: LY, BE, PS, and TE. The LX, GA, PH, TD, and TH must be NA in this case. However, means can also be specified, allowing TY and AL if the data are raw or if observed means are provided.

Another submodel involves only exogenous variables.

\[
x = \Lambda x\xi + \delta
\]

The exogenous-model model requires 3 matrices: LX, PH, and TD. The LY, BE, GA, PS, TE, and TH matrices must be NA. However, means can also be specified, allowing TX and KA if the data are raw or if observed means are provided.

The model that is run depends on the matrices that are not NA. If all 9 matrices are not NA, then the full model is run. If only the 4 endogenous matrices are not NA, then the endogenous-only model is run. If only the 3 exogenous matrices are not NA, then the exogenous-only model is run. If some endogenous and exogenous matrices are not NA, but not all of them, then appropriate errors are thrown. Means are included in the model whenever their matrices are provided.

The MxMatrix objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The mxLISRELObjective will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the mxRun function.
Like the mxRAMObjective, the mxLISRELObjective evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxLISRELObjective function, but must be included in the MxModel object. mxLISRELObjective requires that the 'type' argument in the associated MxData object be equal to 'cov', 'cor', or 'raw'.

To evaluate, place MxLISRELObjective objects, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBounds and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization can be found in the 'output' slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the mxEval function.

Value

Returns a new MxLISRELObjective object. MxLISRELObjective objects should be included with models with referenced MxAlgebra, MxData and MxMatrix objects.

References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Factor Model
mLX <- mxMatrix("Full", values=c(.5, .6, .8, rep(0, 6), .4, .7, .5),
              name="LX", nrow=6, ncol=2,
              free=c(TRUE, TRUE, TRUE, rep(FALSE, 6), TRUE, TRUE, TRUE))
mTD <- mxMatrix("Diag", values=c(rep(.2, 6)), name="TD", nrow=6, ncol=6,
             free=TRUE)
mPH <- mxMatrix("Symm", values=c(1, .3, 1), name="PH", nrow=2, ncol=2,
             free=c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE))

# Create a LISREL objective with LX, TD, and PH matrix names
objective <- mxLISRELObjective(LX="LX", TD="TD", PH="PH")

testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel", mLX, mTD, mPH, objective)

MxListOrNull-class

An optional list

Description

An optional list
mxMakeNames

Description

Adjust a character vector so that it can be used as MxMatrix column or row names. OpenMx is (much) more restrictive than base R’s make.names.

Usage

mxMakeNames(names, unique = FALSE)

Arguments

names a character vector
unique whether the pass the result through make.unique

See Also

make.names

Examples

demo <- c("", "103", "data", "foo.bar[3,2]", "+!", "!+")
mxMakeNames(demo, unique=TRUE)

mxMatrix

Create MxMatrix Object

Description

This function creates a new MxMatrix object.

Usage

mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = NA, ncol = NA,
          free = FALSE, values = NA, labels = NA, lbound = NA,
          ubound = NA, byrow = getOption('mxByrow'), dimnames = NA, name = NA,
          condenseSlots=getOption('mxCondenseMatrixSlots'),
          ..., joinKey=as.character(NA), joinModel=as.character(NA))
**Arguments**

- **type**

- **nrow**
  Integer; the desired number of rows. One or both of ‘nrow’ and ‘ncol’ is required when ‘values’, ‘free’, ‘labels’, ‘lbound’, and ‘ubound’ arguments are not matrices, depending on the desired MxMatrix type.

- **ncol**
  Integer; the desired number of columns. One or both of ‘nrow’ and ‘ncol’ is required when ‘values’, ‘free’, ‘labels’, ‘lbound’, and ‘ubound’ arguments are not matrices, depending on the desired MxMatrix type.

- **free**
  A vector or matrix of logicals for free parameter specification. A single ‘TRUE’ or ‘FALSE’ will set all allowable variables to free or fixed, respectively.

- **values**
  A vector or matrix of numeric starting values. By default, all values are set to zero.

- **labels**
  A vector or matrix of characters for variable label specification.

- **lbound**
  A vector or matrix of numeric lower bounds. Default bounds are specified with an NA.

- **ubound**
  A vector or matrix of numeric upper bounds. Default bounds are specified with an NA.

- **byrow**
  Logical; defaults to value of global option 'mxByRow'. If FALSE (default), the ‘values’, ‘free’, ‘labels’, ‘lbound’, and ‘ubound’ matrices are populated by column rather than by row.

- **dimnames**
  List. The dimnames attribute for the matrix: a list of length 2 giving the row and column names respectively. An empty list is treated as NULL, and a list of length one as row names. The list can be named, and the list names will be used as names for the dimensions.

- **name**
  An optional character string indicating the name of the MxMatrix object.

- **condenseSlots**
  Logical; defaults to value of global option 'mxByRow'. If TRUE, then the resulting MxMatrix will "condense" its ‘labels’, ‘free’, ‘lbound’, and ‘ubound’ down to 1x1 matrices if they contain only FALSE (‘free’) or NA (the other three). If FALSE, those four matrices and the ‘values’ matrix will all be of equal dimensions.

- ... Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.

- **joinKey**
  The name of the column in current model’s raw data that is used as a foreign key to match against the primary key in joinModel’s raw data.

- **joinModel**
  The name of the model that this matrix joins against.

**Details**

The mxMatrix function creates MxMatrix objects, which consist of five matrices and a ‘type’ argument. The ‘values’ matrix is made up of numeric elements whose usage and capabilities in other functions are defined by the ‘free’ matrix. If an element is specified as a fixed parameter in the ‘free’ matrix, then the element in the ‘values’ matrix is treated as a constant value and cannot be altered or updated by an objective function when included in an mxRun function. If an element is
mxMatrix

specified as a free parameter in the ‘free’ matrix, the element in the ‘value’ matrix is considered a starting value and can be changed by an objective function when included in an mxRun function.

Element labels beginning with 'data.' can be used if the MxMatrix is to be used in an MxModel object that has a raw dataset (i.e., an MxData object of type="raw"). Such a label instructs OpenMx to use a particular column of the raw dataset to fill in the value of that element. For historical reasons, the variable contained in that column is called a "definition variable." For example, if an MxMatrix element has the label 'data.x', then OpenMx will use the first value of the data column named "x" when evaluating the fitfunction for the first row, and will use the second value of column "x" when evaluating the fitfunction for the second row, and so on. After the call to mxRun(), the values for elements labeled with 'data.x' are returned as the value from the first (i.e., first before any automated sorting is done) element of column "x" in the data.

Objects created by the mxMatrix() function are of a specific ‘type’, which specifies the number and location of parameters in the ‘labels’ matrix and the starting values in the ‘values’ matrix. Input ‘values’, ‘free’, and ‘labels’ matrices must be of appropriate shape and have appropriate values for the matrix type requested. Nine types of matrices are supported:

- ‘Diag’ matrices must be square, and only elements on the principal diagonal may be specified as free parameters or take non-zero values.
- ‘Full’ matrices may be either rectangular or square, and all elements in the matrix may be freely estimated. This type is the default for the mxMatrix() function.
- ‘Iden’ matrices must be square, and consist of no free parameters. Matrices of this type have a value of 1 for all entries on the diagonal.
- ‘Lower’ matrices must be square, with a value of 0 for all entries in the upper triangle and no free parameters in the upper triangle.
- ‘Sdiag’ matrices must be square, with a value of 0 for all entries in the upper triangle and along the diagonal.
- ‘Symm’ matrices must be square, and elements in the principle diagonal and lower triangular portion of the matrix may be freely estimated. Matrices of this type are symmetric matrices (see ‘Symm’) with 1’s along the main diagonal.
- ‘Stand’ matrices are symmetric matrices (see ‘Symm’) with 1’s along the main diagonal.
- ‘Unit’ matrices may be either rectangular or square, and contain no free parameters. All elements in matrices of this type have a value of 1.
- ‘Zero’ matrices may be either rectangular or square, and contain no free parameters. All elements in matrices of this type have a value of 0.

When ‘type’ is ‘Lower’ or ‘Symm’, then the arguments to ‘free’, ‘values’, ‘labels’, ‘lbound’, or ‘ubound’ may be vectors of length \( N \times (N + 1)/2 \), where \( N \) is the number of rows and columns of the matrix. When ‘type’ is ‘Sdiag’ or ‘Stand’, then the arguments to ‘free’, ‘values’, ‘labels’, ‘lbound’, or ‘ubound’ may be vectors of length \( N \times (N - 1)/2 \).

Value

Returns a new MxMatrix object, which consists of a ‘values’ matrix of numeric starting values, a ‘free’ matrix describing free parameter specification, a ‘labels’ matrix of labels for the variable names, and ‘lbound’ and ‘ubound’ matrices of the lower and upper parameter bounds. This MxMatrix object can be used as an argument in the mxAlgebra(), mxBounds(), mxConstraint() and mxModel() functions.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

MxMatrix for the S4 class created by mxMatrix. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.
Examples

# Create a 3 x 3 identity matrix
idenMatrix <- mxMatrix(type = "Iden", nrow = 3,
               ncol = 3, name = "I")

# Create a full 4 x 2 matrix from existing
# value matrix with all free parameters
vals <- matrix(1:8, nrow = 4)
fullMatrix <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", values = vals,
                     free = TRUE, name = "foo")

# Create a 3 x 3 symmetric matrix with free off-
# diagonal parameters and starting values
symmMatrix <- mxMatrix(type = "Symm", nrow = 3, ncol = 3,
                 free = c(FALSE, TRUE, TRUE, FALSE, TRUE, FALSE),
                 values = c(1, .8, .8, 1, .8, 1),
                 labels = c(NA, "free1", "free2", NA, "free3", NA),
                 name = "bar")

# Create an mxMatrix from a character matrix. All numbers are
# interpreted as fixed and non-numbers are interpreted as free
# parameters.
matrixFromChar <- function(inputm, name=NA) {
  inputFixed <- suppressWarnings(matrix(
    as.numeric(inputm), nrow = nrow(inputm), ncol = ncol(inputm)))
  inputCharacter <- inputm
  inputCharacter[!is.na(inputFixed)] <- NA
  mxMatrix(nrow=nrow(inputm), ncol=ncol(inputm),
           free=!is.na(inputCharacter),
           values=inputFixed,
           labels=inputCharacter,
           dimnames=dimnames(inputm), name=name)
}

# Demonstrate some of the behavior of the condensed slots
# Create a 3x3 matrix with condensed slots
a <- mxMatrix('Full', 3, 3, values=1, condenseSlots=TRUE)
a@Free # at operator returns the stored 1x1 matrix
a$Free # dollar operator constructs full matrix for printing

# assignment with the dollar operator
# de-condenses the slots to create the
# full 3x3 matrix
a$Free[1,1] <- TRUE
a@Free
MxMatrix-class

**MxMatrix Class**

**Description**

MxMatrix is a virtual S4 class that comprises the nine types of matrix objects used by OpenMx (see `mxMatrix()` for details). An MxMatrix object is a named entity. New instances of this class can be created using the function `mxMatrix()`. MxMatrix objects may be used as arguments in other functions from the OpenMx package, including `mxAlgebra()`, `mxConstraint()`, and `mxModel()`.

**Objects from the Class**

All nine types of object that the class comprises can be created via `mxMatrix()`.

**Slots**

- **name**: Character string; the name of the MxMatrix object. Note that this is the object’s "Mx name" (so to speak), which identifies it in OpenMx’s internal namespace, rather than the symbol identifying it in R’s workspace. Use of MxMatrix objects in an `mxAlgebra` or `mxConstraint` function requires reference by name.

- **values**: Numeric matrix of values. If an element is specified as a fixed parameter in the 'free' matrix, then the element in the 'values' matrix is treated as a constant value and cannot be altered or updated by an objective function when included in an `mxRun()` function. If an element is specified as a free parameter in the 'free' matrix, the element in the 'value' matrix is considered a starting value and can be changed by an objective function when included in an `mxRun()` function.

- **labels**: Matrix of character strings which provides the labels of free and fixed parameters. Fixed parameters with identical labels must have identical values. Free parameters with identical labels impose an equality constraint. The same label cannot be applied to a free parameter and a fixed parameter. A free parameter with the label 'NA' implies a unique free parameter, that cannot be constrained to equal any other free parameter.

- **free**: Logical matrix specifying whether each element is free versus fixed. An element is a free parameter if-and-only-if the corresponding value in the 'free' matrix is 'TRUE'. Free parameters are elements of an MxMatrix object whose values may be changed by a fitfunction when that MxMatrix object is included in an MxModel object and evaluated using the `mxRun()` function.

- **lbound**: Numeric matrix of lower bounds on free parameters.

- **ubound**: Numeric matrix of upper bounds on free parameters.

- **.squareBrackets**: Logical matrix; used internally by OpenMx. Identifies which elements have labels with square brackets in them.

- **.persist**: Logical; used internally by OpenMx. Governs how `mxRun()` handles the MxMatrix object when it is inside the MxModel being run.
MxMatrix-class

.condenseSlots: Logical; used internally by OpenMx. If FALSE, then the matrices in the 'values', 'labels', 'free', 'lbound', and 'ubound' slots are all of equal dimensions. If TRUE, then the last four of those slots will "condense" a matrix consisting entirely of FALSE or NA down to 1x1.

display: Character string; used internally by OpenMx when parsing MxAlgebras.

dependencies: Integer; used internally by OpenMx when parsing MxAlgebras.

Methods

$ signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
$<- signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
[ signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
[<- signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
dim signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
dimnames signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
dimnames<- signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
length signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
names signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
ncol signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
nrow signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
print signature(x = "MxMatrix"): ...
show signature(object = "MxMatrix"): ...

Note that some methods are documented separately (see below, under "See Also").

References

The OpenMx User's guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxMatrix() for creating MxMatrix objects. Note that functions imxCreateMatrix(), imxDeparse(), imxSquareMatrix(), imxSymmetricMatrix(), and imxVerifyMatrix() are separately documented methods for this class. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

showClass("MxMatrix")
Estimate Modification Indices for MxModel Objects

Description

This function estimates the change in fit function value resulting from freeing currently fixed parameters.

Usage

mxMI(model, matrices=NA, full=TRUE)

Arguments

model An MxModel for which modification indices are desired.
matrices Character vector. The names of the matrices in which to search for modification
full Logical. Whether or not to return the full modification index in addition to the
restricted.

Details

Modification indices provide an estimate of how much the fit function value would change if a parameter that is currently fixed was instead freely estimated. There are two versions of this estimate: a restricted version and an full version. The restricted version is reported as the MI and is much faster to compute. The full version is reported as MI.Full. The full version accounts for the total change in fit function value resulting from the newly freed parameter. The restricted version only accounts for the change in the fit function due to the movement of the new free parameter. In particular, the restricted version does not account for the change in fit function value due to the other free parameters moving in response to the new parameter.

The algorithm respects fixed parameter labels. That is, when a fixed parameter has a label and occurs in more than one spot, then that fixed parameter is freed in all locations in which it occurs to evaluate the modification index for that fixed parameter.

When the fit function is in minus two log likelihood units (e.g. mxFitFunctionML), then the MI will be approximately chi squared distributed with 1 degree of freedom. Using a p-value of 0.01 has been suggested. Hence, a MI greater than qchisq(p=1-0.01, df=1), or 6.63, is suggestive of a modification.

Users should be cautious in their use of modification indices. If a model was created with the aid of MIs, then it should always be reported. Do not pretend that you have a theoretical reason for part of a model that was put there because it was suggested by a modification index. This is fraud.

When using modification indices there are two options for best practices. First, you can report the analyses as exploratory. Document all the explorations that you did, and know that your results may or may not generalize. Second, you can use cross-validation. Reserve part of your data for exploration, and use the remaining data to test if the exploratory model generalizes to new data.
mxMI

Value

A named list with components

MI  The restricted modification index.
ML.Full  The full modification index.
plusOneParamModels  A list of models with one additional free parameter

References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create a model
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
type="RAM",
manifestVars = manifests,
lateralVars = latents,
mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2,
free=FALSE, values=1.0),
mxPath(from = 'one', to = manifest),
mxData( observed = cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs = 500,
means = colMeans(demoOneFactor)))

# No SEs for speed
factorModel <- mxOption(factorModel, 'Standard Errors', 'No')
factorRun <- mxRun(factorModel)

# See if it should be modified
# Notes
# Using full=FALSE for faster performance
# Using matrices= 'A' and 'S' to not get MIs for
# the F matrix which is always fixed.
fim <- mxMI(factorRun, matrices=c('A', 'S'), full=FALSE)
round(fim$MI, 3)
plot(fim$MI, ylim=c(0, 10))
abline(h=qchisq(p=1-0.01, df=1)) # line of "significance"
**Description**

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.

Please use `mxExpectationNormal()` and `mxFitFunctionML()` instead. As a temporary workaround, `mxMLObjective()` returns a list containing an `MxExpectationNormal` object and an `MxFitFunctionML` object.

`mxMLObjective(covariance, means = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA)` All occurrences of `mxMLObjective(covariance, means = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA)` Should be changed to `mxExpectationNormal(covariance, means = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames) mxFitFunctionML(vector = FALSE)`

**Arguments**

- **covariance**: A character string indicating the name of the expected covariance algebra.
- **means**: An optional character string indicating the name of the expected means algebra.
- **dimnames**: An optional character vector to be assigned to the dimnames of the covariance and means algebras.
- **thresholds**: An optional character string indicating the name of the thresholds matrix.

**Details**

NOTE: THIS DESCRIPTION IS DEPRECATED. Please change to using `mxExpectationNormal` and `mxFitFunctionML` as shown in the example below.

Objective functions are functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. The `mxMLObjective` function uses full-information maximum likelihood to provide maximum likelihood estimates of free parameters in the algebra defined by the 'covariance' argument given the covariance of an `MxData` object. The 'covariance' argument takes an `MxAlgebra` object, which defines the expected covariance of an associated `MxData` object. The 'covariance' argument of this function evaluates with respect to the 'matrix' argument of the associated `MxData` object, while the 'means' argument of this function evaluates with respect to the 'vector' argument of the associated `MxData` object. The 'means' and 'vector' arguments are optional in both functions. If the 'means' argument is not specified (NA), the optional 'vector' argument of the `MxData` object is ignored. If the 'means' argument is specified, the associated `MxData` object should specify a 'means' argument of equivalent dimension as the 'means' algebra.
dimnames must be supplied where the matrices referenced by the covariance and means algebras are not themselves labeled. Failure to do so leads to an error noting that the covariance or means matrix associated with the ML objective does not contain dimnames.

To evaluate, place MxMLObjective objects, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBound and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization can be found in the 'output' slot of the resulting model, or using the mxEval function.

Value

Returns a list containing an MxExpectationNormal object and an MxFitFunctionML object.

References

The OpenMx User's guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra, mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data
x = rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices
S <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(1, 0, 0, 1),
               free=c(TRUE, FALSE, FALSE, TRUE), labels=c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"), name = "S")
A <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values=c(0, 1, 0, 0),
               free=c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE, FALSE), labels=c(NA, "b", NA, NA), name = "A")
I <- mxMatrix(type = "Iden", nrow=2, ncol=2, name="I")

# Define the expectation
expCov <- mxAlgebra(solve(I-A) %*% S %*% t(solve(I-A)), name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", dimnames=tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Define the model
tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", S, A, I, expCov, expFunction, fitFunction,
                    mxData(observations= cov(tmpFrame), type="cov", numObs=dim(tmpFrame)[1]))
mxModel

Create MxModel Object

Description

This function creates a new MxModel object.

Usage

mxModel(model = NA, ..., manifestVars = NA, latentVars = NA, remove = FALSE, independent = NA, type = NA, name = NA)

Arguments

model This argument is either an MxModel object or a string. If 'model' is an MxModel object, then all elements of that model are placed in the resulting MxModel object. If 'model' is a string, then a new model is created with the string as its name. If 'model' is either unspecified or 'model' is a named entity, data source, or MxPath object, then a new model is created.

... An arbitrary number of mxMatrix, mxPath, mxData, and other functions such as mxConstraints and mxCI. These will all be added or removed from the model as specified in the 'model' argument, based on the 'remove' argument.

manifestVars For RAM-type models, A list of manifest variables to be included in the model.

latentVars For RAM-type models, A list of latent variables to be included in the model.

remove logical. If TRUE, elements listed in this statement are removed from the original model. If FALSE, elements listed in this statement are added to the original model.

independent logical. If TRUE then the model is evaluated independently of other models.

type character vector. The model type to assign to this model. Defaults to options("mxDefaultType"). See below for valid types

name An optional character vector indicating the name of the object.
**Details**

The `mxModel` function is used to create MxModel objects. Objects created by this function may be new, or may be modified versions of existing MxModel objects. By default a new MxModel object will be created. To create a modified version of an existing MxModel object, include this model in the 'model' argument.

Other named-entities may be added as arguments to the `mxModel` function, which are then added to or removed from the model specified in the 'model' argument. Other functions you can use to add objects to the model to this way are `mxCI, mxAlgebra, mxBounds, mxConstraint, mxData,` and `mxMatrix` objects, as well as objective functions. You can also include MxModel objects as sub-models of the output model, and may be estimated separately or jointly depending on shared parameters and the 'independent' flag discussed below. Only one MxData object and one objective function may be included per model, but there are no restrictions on the number of other named-entities included in an mxModel statement.

All other arguments must be named (i.e. ‘latentVars = names’), or they will be interpreted as elements of the ellipsis list. The ‘manifestVars’ and ‘latentVars’ arguments specify the names of the manifest and latent variables, respectively, for use with the `mxPath` function. The ‘remove’ argument may be used when mxModel is used to create a modified version of an existing MxMatrix object. When ‘remove’ is set to TRUE, the listed objects are removed from the model specified in the ‘model’ argument. When ‘remove’ is set to FALSE, the listed objects are added to the model specified in the ‘model’ argument.

Model independence may be specified with the ‘independent’ argument. If a model is independent (‘independent = TRUE’), then the parameters of this model are not shared with any other model. An independent model may be estimated with no dependency on any other model. If a model is not independent (‘independent = FALSE’), then this model shares parameters with one or more other models such that these models must be jointly estimated. These dependent models must be entered as arguments in another model, so that they are simultaneously optimized.

The model type is determined by a character vector supplied to the ‘type’ argument. The type of a model is a dynamic property, i.e. it is allowed to change during the lifetime of the model. To see a list of available types, use the `mxTypes` command. When a new model is created and no type is specified, the type specified by `options("mxDefaultType")` is used.

To be estimated, MxModel objects must include objective functions as arguments (mxAlgebraObjective, mxFIMLObjective, mxMLObjective or mxRAMObjective) and executed using the `mxRun` function. When MxData objects are included in models, the 'type' argument of these objects may require or exclude certain objective functions, or set an objective function as default.

Named entities in MxModel objects may be viewed and referenced by name using the $ symbol. For instance, for an MxModel named "yourModel" containing an MxMatrix named "yourMatrix", the contents of "yourMatrix" can be accessed as yourModel$yourMatrix. Slots (i.e., matrices, algebras, etc.) in an mxMatrix may also be referenced with the $ symbol (e.g., yourModel$matrices or yourModel$algebras). See the documentation for Classes and the examples in Classes for more information.

**Value**

Returns a new MxModel object. MxModel objects must include an objective function to be used as arguments in mxRun functions.
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

See mxCI for information about adding Confidence Interval calculations to a model. See mxPath for information about adding paths to RAM-type models. See mxMatrix for information about adding matrices to models. See mxData for specifying the data a model is to be evaluated against. See MxModel for the S4 class created by mxMatrix. Many advanced options can be set via mxOption (such as calculating the Hessian). More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

library(OpenMx)

# At the simplest, you can create an empty model,
# placing it in an object, and add to it later
emptyModel <- mxModel(model="IAMEmpty")

# Create a model named 'firstdraft' with one matrix 'A'
firstModel <- mxModel(model='firstdraft',
                      mxMatrix(type='Full', nrow = 3, ncol = 3, name = "A"))

# Update 'firstdraft', and rename the model 'finaldraft'
finalModel <- mxModel(model=firstModel,
                       mxMatrix(type='Symm', nrow = 3, ncol = 3, name = "S"),
                       mxMatrix(type='Iden', nrow = 3, name = "F"),
                       name= "finaldraft")

# Add data to the model from an existing data frame in object 'data'
data(twinData) # load some data
finalModel <- mxModel(model=finalModel, mxData(twinData, type='raw'))

# Two ways to view the matrix named "A" in MxModel object 'model'
finalModel$A
finalModel$matrices$A

# A working example using OpenMx Path Syntax
data(HS.ability.data) # load the data

# The manifest variables loading on each proposed latent variable
Spatial <- c("visual", "cubes", "paper")
Verbal <- c("general", "paragraph", "sentence")
Math <- c("numeric", "series", "arithmet")

latents <- c("vis", "math", "text")
manifests <- c(Spatial, Math, Verbal)

HSModel <- mxModel(model="Holzinger_and_Swineford_1939", type="RAM", run=FALSE)
manifestVars = manifests, # list the measured variables (boxes)
latentVars = latents, # list the latent variables (circles)
# factor loadings from latents to manifests
mxPath(from="vis", to= Spatial), # factor loadings
mxPath(from="math", to=Math), # factor loadings
mxPath(from="text", to=Verbal), # factor loadings

# Allow latent variables to covary
mxPath(from="vis", to="math", arrows=2, free=TRUE),
mxPath(from="vis", to="text", arrows=2, free=TRUE),
mxPath(from="math", to="text", arrows=2, free=TRUE),

# Allow latent variables to have variance (first fixed @ 1)
mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=c(FALSE,TRUE,TRUE), values=1.0),
# Manifest have residual variance
mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
# the data to be analysed
mxData(cov(HS.ability.data[,manifests]), type = "cov", numObs = 301))

fitModel <- mxRun(HSModel) # run the model
summary(fitModel) # examine the output: Fit statistics and path loadings

---

**MxModel-class**

**MxModel Class**

**Description**

MxModel is an S4 class. An MxModel object is a named entity.

**Details**

The ‘matrices’ slot contains a list of the MxMatrix objects included in the model. These objects are listed by name. Two objects may not share the same name. If a new MxMatrix is added to an MxModel object with the same name as an MxMatrix object in that model, the added version replaces the previous version. There is no imposed limit on the number of MxMatrix objects that may be added here.

The ‘algebras’ slot contains a list of the MxAlgebra objects included in the model. These objects are listed by name. Two objects may not share the same name. If a new MxAlgebra is added to an MxModel object with the same name as an MxAlgebra object in that model, the added version replaces the previous version. All MxMatrix objects referenced in the included MxAlgebra objects must be included in the ‘matrices’ slot prior to estimation. There is no imposed limit on the number of MxAlgebra objects that may be added here.

The ‘constraints’ slot contains a list of the MxConstraint objects included in the model. These objects are listed by name. Two objects may not share the same name. If a new MxConstraint is added to an MxModel object with the same name as an MxConstraint object in that model, the added version replaces the previous version. All MxMatrix objects referenced in the included MxConstraint objects must be included in the ‘matrices’ slot prior to estimation. There is no imposed limit on the number of MxConstraint objects that may be added here.
The ‘intervals’ slot contains a list of the confidence intervals requested by included MxCI objects. These objects are listed by the free parameters, MxMatrices and MxAlgebras referenced in the MxCI objects, not the list of MxCI objects themselves. If a new MxCI object is added to an MxModel object referencing one or more free parameters MxMatrices or MxAlgebras previously listed in the ‘intervals’ slot, the new confidence interval(s) replace the existing ones. All listed confidence intervals must refer to free parameters MxMatrices or MxAlgebras in the model.

The ‘latentVars’ slot contains a list of latent variable names, which may be referenced by MxPath objects. This slot defaults to ’NA’, and is only used when the mxPath function is used.

The ‘manifestVars’ slot contains a list of latent variable names, which may be referenced by MxPath objects. This slot defaults to ’NA’, and is only used when the mxPath function is used.

The ‘data’ slot contains an MxData object. This slot must be filled prior to execution when a fitfunction referencing data is used. Only one MxData object may be included per model, but submodels may have their own data in their own ‘data’ slots. If an MxData object is added to an MxModel which already contains an MxData object, the new object replaces the existing one.

The ‘submodels’ slot contains references to all of the MxModel objects included as submodels of this MxModel object. Models held as arguments in other models are considered to be submodels. These objects are listed by name. Two objects may not share the same name. If a new submodel is added to an MxModel object with the same name as an existing submodel, the added version replaces the previous version. When a model containing other models is executed using mxRun, all included submodels are executed as well. If the submodels are dependent on one another, they are treated as one larger model for purposes of estimation.

The ‘independent’ slot contains a logical value indicating whether or not the model is independent. If a model is independent (independent=TRUE), then the parameters of this model are not shared with any other model. An independent model may be estimated with no dependency on any other model. If a model is not independent (independent=FALSE), then this model shares parameters with one or more other models such that these models must be jointly estimated. These dependent models must be entered as submodels of another MxModel objects, so that they are simultaneously optimized.

The ‘options’ slot contains a list of options for the model. The name of each entry in the list is the option name to be used at runtime. The values in this list are the values of the optimizer options. The standard interface for updating options is through the mxOption function.

The ‘output’ slot contains a list of output added to the model by the mxRun function. Output includes parameter estimates, optimization information, model fit, and other information. If a model has not been optimized using the mxRun function, the ‘output’ slot will be ’NULL’.

Named entities in MxModel objects may be viewed and referenced by name using the $ symbol. For instance, for an MxModel named "yourModel" containing an MxMatrix named "yourMatrix", the contents of "yourMatrix" can be accessed as yourModel$yourMatrix. Slots (i.e., matrices, algebras, etc.) in an mxMatrix may also be referenced with the $ symbol (e.g., yourModel$matrices or yourModel$algebras). See the documentation for Classes and the examples in mxModel for more information.

**Objects from the Class**

Objects can be created by calls of the form mxModel().
Slots

name: Character string. The name of the model object.
matrices: List of the model’s MxMatrix objects.
algebras: List of the model’s MxAlgebra objects.
constraints: List of the model’s MxConstraint objects.
intervals: List of the model’s MxInterval objects, requested via mxCI().
latentVars: "Latent variables;" object of class "MxCharOrList".
manifestVars: "Manifest variables;" object of class "MxCharOrList".
data: Object of class MxData.
submodels: List of MxModel objects.
expectation: Object of class MxExpectation; dictates the model’s specification.
fitfunction: Object of class MxFitFunction; dictates the cost function to be minimized when fitting the model.
compute: Object of class MxCompute— the model’s compute plan, which contains instructions on what the model is to compute and how to do so.
independent: Logical; is the model to be run independently from other submodels?
options: List of model-specific options, set by mxOption().
output: List of model output produced during a call to mxRun().
rnstate: List produced by mxRun(), which contains the pre-run state of the model object.
.newobjects: Logical; for internal use.
.resetdata: Logical; for internal use.
.wasRun: Logical; for internal use.
.modifiedSinceRun: Logical; for internal use.
.version: Object of class "package_version"; for internal use.

Methods

$ signature(x = "MxModel"): Accessor. Accesses slots by slot-name. Also accesses constituent named entities, by name.
$<- signature(x = "MxModel"): Assignment. Generally, this method will not allow the user to make unsafe changes to the MxModel object.
[[ signature(x = "MxModel"): Accessor for constituent named entities.
[[<- signature(x = "MxModel"): Assignment for a named entity.
names signature(x = "MxModel"): Returns names of slots and named entities.
print signature(x = "MxModel"): "Print" method.
show signature(object = "MxModel"): "Show" method.

Note that imxInitModel(), imxModelBuilder(), imxTypeName(), and imxVerifyModel() are separately documented methods for class "MxModel".
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxModel for creating MxModel objects. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

showClass("MxModel")

mxOption

Set or Clear an Optimizer Option

Description

The function sets, shows, or clears an option that is specific to the optimizer in the back-end.

Usage

mxOption(model, key, value, reset = FALSE)

Arguments

model An MxModel object or NULL
key The name of the option.
value The value of the option.
reset If TRUE then reset all options to their defaults.

Details

mxOption is used to set, clear, or query an option (given in the ‘key’ argument) in the back-end optimizer. Valid option keys are listed below.

Use value = NULL to remove an existing option. Leaving value blank will return the current value of the option specified by ‘key’.

To reset all options to their default values, use ‘reset = TRUE’. When reset = TRUE, ‘key’ and ‘value’ are ignored.

If the ‘model’ argument is set to NULL, the default optimizer option (i.e those applying to all models by default) will be set.

To see the defaults, usegetOption('mxOptions').

Before the model is submitted to the back-end, all keys and values are converted into strings using the as.character function.

The “Default optimizer” option can only be set globally (i.e., with model=NULL), and not specifically to a given MxModel.
Currently, options “Gradient algorithm” and “Gradient iterations” are ignored by all optimizers other than SLSQP. Also, currently option “Analytic Gradients” only affects SLSQP and NPSOL.

The maximum number of major iterations (the option “Major iterations”) for optimization for NPSOL can be specified either by using a numeric value (such as 50, 1000, etc) or by specifying a user-defined function. The user-defined function should accept two arguments as input, the number of parameters and the number of constraints, and return a numeric value as output.

OpenMx options

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Option</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Calculate Hessian</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard Errors</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Default optimizer</td>
<td>[NPSOL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of Threads</td>
<td>[01121...1101...] number of threads used for optimization. This is how parallelism works</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feasibility tolerance</td>
<td>$r$ the maximum acceptable absolute violations in linear and nonlinear constraints</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Optimality tolerance</td>
<td>$r$ the maximum acceptable difference in fit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gradient algorithm</td>
<td>see list finite difference method, either 'forward' or 'central'.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gradient iterations</td>
<td>1:4 the number of Richardson extrapolation iterations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Analytic Gradients</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loglikelihoodScale</td>
<td>$i$ factor by which the loglikelihood is scaled.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parallel diagnostics</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

NPSOL-specific options

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Option</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Nolist</td>
<td>this option suppresses printing of the options</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Print level</td>
<td>$i$ the value of $i$ controls the amount of printout produced by the major iterations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor print level</td>
<td>$i$ the value of $i$ controls the amount of printout produced by the minor iterations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Print file</td>
<td>$i$ for $i &gt; 0$ a full log is sent to the file with logical unit number $i$.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summary file</td>
<td>$i$ for $i &gt; 0$ a brief log will be output to file $i$.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Function precision</td>
<td>$r$ a measure of accuracy with which the fitfunction and constraint functions can be computed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Infinite bound size</td>
<td>$r$ if $r &gt; 0$ defines the “infinite” bound bigbnd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Major iterations</td>
<td>$i$ or a function the maximum number of major iterations before termination.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verify level</td>
<td>[-1:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Line search tolerance</td>
<td>$r$ controls the accuracy with which a step is taken.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derivative level</td>
<td>[0-3] see NPSOL manual.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hessian</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Step Limit</td>
<td>$r$ maximum change in free parameters at first step of linesearch.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CSOLNP-specific options

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Option</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Major iteration_CSOLNP</td>
<td>$i$ maximum number of major iterations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor iteration_CSOLNP</td>
<td>$i$ maximum number of minor iterations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Function precision_CSOLNP</td>
<td>$i$ a measure of accuracy with which the fitfunction and constraint functions can be computed</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Checkpointing options

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Option</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Always Checkpoint</td>
<td>[Yes</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Checkpoint Directory path the directory into which checkpoint files are written.
Checkpoint Prefix string the string prefix to add to all checkpoint filenames.
Checkpoint Fullpath path overrides the directory and prefix (useful to output to /dev/fd/2)
Checkpoint Units see list the type of units for checkpointing: 'minutes', 'iterations', or 'evaluations'.
Checkpoint Count i the number of units between checkpoint intervals.

Model transformation options

Error Checking [Yes | No] whether model consistency checks are performed in the OpenMx front-end
No Sort Data character vector of model names for which FIML data sorting is not performed
RAM Inverse Optimization [Yes | No] whether to enable solve(I - A) optimization
RAM Max Depth i the maximum depth to be used when solve(I - A) optimization is enabled

Multivariate normal integration parameters

mvnMaxPointsA i base number of integration points
mvnMaxPointsB i number of integration points per row
mvnMaxPointsC i number of integration points per rows^2
mvnAbsEps i absolute tolerance
mvnRelEps i relative tolerance

Value

If a model is provided, it is returned with the optimizer option either set or cleared. If value is empty, the current value is returned.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

mxModel all uses of mxOption are via an mxModel whose options are set or cleared.

Examples

# set the number of threads (cores to use)
xOption(NULL, "Number of Threads", detectCores() - 1)

testModel <- mxModel(model = "testModel") # make a model to use for example
testModel$options # show the model options (none yet)
options()$mxOptions # list all mxOptions (global settings)

testModel <- mxOption(testModel, "Function precision", 1e-5) # set precision
testModel <- mxOption(testModel, "Function precision", NULL) # clear precision
# N.B. This is model-specific precision (defaults to global setting)
# may optimize for speed
# at cost of not getting standard errors

testModel <- mxOption(testModel, "Calculate Hessian", "No")
testModel <- mxOption(testModel, "Standard Errors", "No")

testModel$options # see the list of options you set

---

**MxOptionalChar-class**  
An optional character

---

**Description**  
An optional character

---

**MxOptionalCharOrNumber-class**  
A character, integer, or NULL

---

**Description**  
A character, integer, or NULL

---

**MxOptionalLogical-class**  
An optional logical

---

**Description**  
This is an internal class, the union of NULL and logical.

---

**MxOptionalMatrix-class**  
An optional matrix

---

**Description**  
An optional matrix
MxOptionalNumeric-class

An optional numeric

Description

An optional numeric

mxPath

Create List of Paths

Description

This function creates a list of paths.

Usage

mxPath(from, to = NA, connect = c("single", "all.pairs", "unique.pairs",
"all.bivariate", "unique.bivariate"), arrows = 1,
free = TRUE, values = NA, labels = NA,
lbound = NA, ubound = NA, ..., joinKey = as.character(NA))

Arguments

from character vector. These are the sources of the new paths.
to character vector. These are the sinks of the new paths.
connect String. Specifies the type of source to sink connection: "single", "all.pairs",
"all.bivariate", "unique.pairs", "unique.bivariate". Default value is "single".
arrows numeric value. Must be either 1 (for single-headed) or 2 (for double-headed
arrows).
free boolean vector. Indicates whether paths are free or fixed.
values numeric vector. The starting values of the parameters.
labels character vector. The names of the paths.
lbound numeric vector. The lower bounds of free parameters.
ubound numeric vector. The upper bounds of free parameters.
... Not used. Allows OpenMx to catch the use of the deprecated ‘all’ argument.
joinKey character vector. The name of the foreign key to join against some other model
to create a cross model path (regression or factor loading).
The mxPath function creates MxPath objects. These consist of a list of paths describing the relationships between variables in a model using the RAM modeling approach (McArdle and MacDonald, 1984). Variables are referenced by name, and these names must appear in the ‘manifestVar’ and ‘latentVar’ arguments of the mxModel function.

Paths are specified as going “from” one variable (or set of variables) "to" another variable or set of variables using the ‘from’ and ‘to’ arguments, respectively. If ‘to’ is left empty, it will be set to the value of ‘from’.

‘connect’ has five possible connection types: "single", "all.pairs", "all.bivariate", "unique.pairs", "unique.bivariate". The default value is "single". Assuming the values c(‘a’, ‘b’, ‘c’) for the ‘to’ and ‘from’ fields the paths produced by each connection type are as follows:

"all.pairs": (a,a), (a,b), (a,c), (b,a), (b,b), (b,c), (c,a), (c,b), (c,c).
"unique.pairs": (a,a), (a,b), (a,c), (b,b), (b,c), (c,c).
"all.bivariate": (a,b), (a,c), (b,a), (b,c), (c,a), (c,b).
"unique.bivariate": (a,b), (a,c), (b,c).
"single": (a,a), (b,b), (c,c).

Multiple variables may be input as a vector of variable names. If the ‘connect’ argument is set to "single", then paths are created going from each entry in the ‘from’ vector to the corresponding entry in the ‘to’ vector. If the ‘to’ and ‘from’ vectors are of different lengths when the ‘connect’ argument is set to "single", the shorter vector is repeated to make the vectors of equal length.

The ‘free’ argument specifies whether the paths created by the mxPath function are free or fixed parameters. This argument may take either TRUE for free parameters, FALSE for fixed parameters, or a vector of TRUEs and FALSEs to be applied in order to the created paths.

The ‘arrows’ argument specifies the type of paths created. A value of 1 indicates a one-headed arrow representing regression. This path represents a regression of the ‘to’ variable on the ‘from’ variable, such that the arrow points to the ‘to’ variable in a path diagram. A value of 2 indicates a two-headed arrow, representing a covariance or variance. If multiple paths are created in the same mxPath function, then the ‘arrows’ argument may take a vector of 1s and 2s to be applied to the set of created paths.

The ‘values’ is a numeric vectors containing the starting values of the created paths. ‘values’ gives a starting value for estimation. The ‘labels’ argument specifies the names of the resulting MxPath object. The ‘lbound’ and ‘ubound’ arguments specify lower and upper bounds for the created paths.

Value

Returns a list of paths.

Note

The previous implementation of ‘all’ had unsafe features. Its use is now deprecated, and has been replaced by the new mechanism ‘connect’ which supports safe and controlled generation of desired combinations of paths.
References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at [http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation](http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation).

See Also

`mxMatrix` for a matrix-based approach to path specification; `mxModel` for the container in which `mxPaths` are embedded. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

```r
# A simple Example: 1 factor Confirmatory Factor Analysis

library(OpenMx)

data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
                       manifestVars = manifests,
                       latentVars = latents,
                       mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
                       mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
                       mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2,free=FALSE, values=1.0),
                       mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov",numObs=500))
factorFit <- mxRun(factorModel)
summary(factorFit)

# A more complex example using features of R to compress
# what would otherwise be a long and error-prone script

# list of 100 variable names: "01" "02" "03"
myManifest <- sprintf("%02d", c(1:100))

# the latent variables for the model
myLatent <- c("G1", "G2", "G3", "G4", "G5")

# Start building the model:
# Define its type, and add the manifest and latent variable name lists
testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel", type = "RAM",
                     manifestVars = myManifest, latentVars = myLatent)

# Create covariances between the latent variables and add to the model
# Here we use combn to create the covariances
# nb: To create the variances and covariances in one operation you could use
# expand.grid(myLatent,myLatent) to specify from and to
```
uniquePairs <- combn(myLatent, 2)
covariances <- mxPath(from = uniquePairs[1,],
                      to = uniquePairs[2,], arrows = 2, free = TRUE, values = 1)
testModel <- mxModel(model = testModel, covariances)

# Create variances for the latent variables
variances <- mxPath(from = myLatent,
                     to = myLatent, arrows = 2, free = TRUE, values = 1)
testModel <- mxModel(model = testModel, variances) # add variances to the model

# Make a list of paths from each packet of 20 manifests
# to one of the 5 latent variables
# nb: The first loading to each latent is fixed to 1 to scale its variance.
singles <- list()
for (i in 1:5) {
  j <- i*20
  singles <- append(singles, mxPath(
                       from = myLatent[i],
                       to = myManifest[(j-19):j],
                       arrows = 1,
                       free = c(FALSE, rep(TRUE, 19)),
                       values = c(1, rep(0.75, 19))))
}

# add single-headed paths to the model
testModel <- mxModel(model = testModel, singles)

---

**MxRAMGraph-class**  
*MxRAMGraph*

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly. It is a class for RAM directed graphs.

---

**MxRAMMetaData-class**  
*Meta Data for RAM*

**Description**

This is an internal class, the meta data for RAM.

---

**MxRAMModel-class**  
*MxRAMModel*

**Description**

This is an internal class and should not be used directly.
DEPRECATED: Create MxRAMObjective Object

Description

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.

Please use mxExpectationRAM() and mxFitFunctionML() instead. As a temporary workaround, mxRAMObjective returns a list containing an MxExpectationNormal object and an MxFitFunctionML object.

All occurrences of

mxRAMObjective(A, S, F, M = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, vector = FALSE, threshnames = dimnames)

Should be changed to

mxExpectationRAM(A, S, F, M = NA, dimnames = NA, thresholds = NA, threshnames = dimnames) mxFitFunctionML(vector = FALSE)

Arguments

A
A character string indicating the name of the 'A' matrix.

S
A character string indicating the name of the 'S' matrix.

F
A character string indicating the name of the 'F' matrix.

M
An optional character string indicating the name of the 'M' matrix.

dimnames
An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the 'F' and 'M' matrices.

thresholds
An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the 'F' and 'M' matrices.

vector
A logical value indicating whether the objective function result is the likelihood vector.

threshnames
An optional character vector to be assigned to the column names of the thresholds matrix.

Details

NOTE: THIS DESCRIPTION IS DEPRECATED. Please change to using mxExpectationRAM and mxFitFunctionML as shown in the example below.

Objective functions were functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function was minimized. The mxRAMObjective provided maximum likelihood estimates of free parameters in a model of the covariance of a given MxData object. This model is defined by reticular action modeling (McArdle and McDonald, 1984). The 'A', 'S', and 'F' arguments must refer to MxMatrix objects with the associated properties of the A, S, and F matrices in the RAM modeling approach.

The 'dimnames' arguments takes an optional character vector. If this argument is not a single NA, then this vector be assigned to be the column names of the 'F' matrix and optionally to the 'M' matrix, if the 'M' matrix exists.
The 'A' argument refers to the A or asymmetric matrix in the RAM approach. This matrix consists of all of the asymmetric paths (one-headed arrows) in the model. A free parameter in any row and column describes a regression of the variable represented by that row regressed on the variable represented in that column.

The 'S' argument refers to the S or symmetric matrix in the RAM approach, and as such must be square. This matrix consists of all of the symmetric paths (two-headed arrows) in the model. A free parameter in any row and column describes a covariance between the variable represented by that row and the variable represented by that column. Variances are covariances between any variable at itself, which occur on the diagonal of the specified matrix.

The 'F' argument refers to the F or filter matrix in the RAM approach. If no latent variables are included in the model (i.e., the A and S matrices are of both of the same dimension as the data matrix), then the 'F' should refer to an identity matrix. If latent variables are included (i.e., the A and S matrices are not of the same dimension as the data matrix), then the 'F' argument should consist of a horizontal adhesion of an identity matrix and a matrix of zeros.

The 'M' argument refers to the M or means matrix in the RAM approach. It is a 1 x n matrix, where n is the number of manifest variables + the number of latent variables. The M matrix must be specified if either the mxData type is “cov” or “cor” and a means vector is provided, or if the mxData type is “raw”. Otherwise the M matrix is ignored.

The MxMatrix objects included as arguments may be of any type, but should have the properties described above. The mxRAMObjective will not return an error for incorrect specification, but incorrect specification will likely lead to estimation problems or errors in the mxRun function.

mxRAMObjective evaluates with respect to an MxData object. The MxData object need not be referenced in the mxRAMObjective function, but must be included in the MxModel object. mxRAMObjective requires that the 'type' argument in the associated MxData object be equal to 'cov' or 'cor'.

To evaluate, place MxRAMObjective objects, the mxData object for which the expected covariance approximates, referenced MxAlgebra and MxMatrix objects, and optional MxBounds and MxConstraint objects in an MxModel object. This model may then be evaluated using the mxRun function. The results of the optimization can be found in the 'output' slot of the resulting model, and may be obtained using the mxEval function.

Value

Returns a list containing an MxExpectationRAM object and an MxFitFunctionML object.

References


The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxMatrix, mxAlgebra,
# mxExpectationNormal, and mxFitFunctionML

library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

x <- rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y <- 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Define the matrices

matrixS <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values = c(1,0,0,1),
                   free = c(TRUE, FALSE, FALSE, TRUE), labels = c("Vx", NA, NA, "Vy"),
                   name = "S")
matrixA <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values = c(0,1,0,0),
                   free = c(FALSE, TRUE, FALSE, FALSE), labels = c(NA, "b", NA, NA),
                   name = "A")
matrixF <- mxMatrix(type = "Iden", nrow = 2, ncol = 2, name = "F")
matrixM <- mxMatrix(type = "Full", nrow = 1, ncol = 2, values = c(0,0),
                    free = c(TRUE, TRUE), labels = c("Mx", "My"), name = "M")

# Define the expectation

expFunction <- mxExpectationRAM(M = "M", dimnames = tmpNames)

# Choose a fit function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model = "exampleRAMModel",
                   matrixA, matrixS, matrixF, matrixM,
                   expFunction, fitFunction,
                   mxData( observed = cov(tmpFrame), type = "cov",
                           numObs = nrow(tmpFrame),
                           means = colMeans(tmpFrame)))

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

---

**mxRename**

*Rename MxModel or a Submodel*

**Description**

This function renames either the top model or a submodel to a new name. All internal references to the old model name are replaced with references to the new name.
**Usage**

```r
mxRename(model, newname, oldname = NA)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: a MxModel object.
- `newname`: the new name of the model.
- `oldname`: the name of the target model to rename. If NA then rename top model.

**Value**

Return a `mxModel` object with the target model renamed.

**References**

The OpenMx User's guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
library(OpenMx)

# create two empty models
modelA <- mxModel(model='modelA')
modelB <- mxModel(model='modelB')

# create a parent model with two submodels
modelC <- mxModel(model='modelC', modelA, modelB)

# Rename modelC to model1
model1 <- mxRename(modelC, 'model1')

# Rename submodel modelB to model2
model1 <- mxRename(model1, oldname = 'modelB', newname = 'model2')

model1
```

---

**mxRestore**

**Restore From Checkpoint File**

**Description**

The function loads the last saved state from a checkpoint file.

**Usage**

```r
mxRestore(model, chkpt.directory = ".", chkpt.prefix = ", line=NULL, strict=FALSE)
```
mxRestore

Arguments

- `model`: MxModel object to be loaded.
- `chkpt.directory`: character. Directory where the checkpoint file is located.
- `line`: integer. Which line from the checkpoint file to restore (defaults to the last line)
- `strict`: logical. Require that the checkpoint name and model name match.

Details

In general, the arguments ‘chkpt.directory’ and ‘chkpt.prefix’ should be identical to the `mxOption` ‘Checkpoint Directory’ and ‘Checkpoint Prefix’ that were specified on the model before execution. Alternatively, the checkpoint file can be manually loaded as a data.frame in R. Use `read.table` with the options `header=TRUE, sep="\t", stringsAsFactors=FALSE, check.names=FALSE`.

Value

Returns an MxModel object with free parameters updated to the last saved values. When ‘line’ is provided, the MxModel is updated to the values on that line within the checkpoint file.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```r
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data

x <- rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y <- 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Create a model that includes an expected covariance matrix, an expectation function, a fit function, and an observed covariance matrix

data <- mxData(cov(tmpFrame), type="cov", numObs = 1000)
expCov <- mxMatrix(type="Symm", nrow=2, ncol=2, values=c(.2,.1,.2), free=TRUE, name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxEvaluationNormal covariance="expCov", dimnames=tmpNames)
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()
testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel", expCov, data, expFunction, fitFunction)

# Use mxRun to optimize the free parameters in the expected covariance matrix
modelOut <- mxRun(testModel, checkpoint = TRUE)
modelOut$expCov
```
mxRObjective

#Use mxRestore to load the last checkpoint saved state of the model
modelRestore <- mxRestore(testModel)
modelRestore$expCov

mxRObjective  

DEPRECATED: Create MxRObjective Object

Description

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.
Please use mxFitFunctionR() instead. As a temporary workaround, mxRObjective returns a list containing a NULL MxExpectation object and an MxFitFunctionR object.

All occurrences of
mxRObjective(fitfun, ...)
Should be changed to
mxFitFunctionR(fitfun, ...)

Arguments

objfun       A function that accepts two arguments.
...

The initial state information to the objective function.

Details

NOTE: THIS DESCRIPTION IS DEPRECATED. Please change to using mxExpectationNormal and mxFitFunctionML as shown in the example below.

The fitfun argument must be a function that accepts two arguments. The first argument is the mxModel that should be evaluated, and the second argument is some persistent state information that can be stored between one iteration of optimization to the next iteration. It is valid for the function to simply ignore the second argument.

The function must return either a single numeric value, or a list of exactly two elements. If the function returns a list, the first argument must be a single numeric value and the second element will be the new persistent state information to be passed into this function at the next iteration. The single numeric value will be used by the optimizer to perform optimization.

The initial default value for the persistent state information is NA.

Throwing an exception (via stop) from inside fitfun may result in unpredictable behavior. You may want to wrap your code in tryCatch while experimenting.

Value

Returns a list containing a NULL mxExpectation object and an MxFitFunctionR object.
References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

# Create and fit a model using mxFitFunctionR

library(OpenMx)

A <- mxMatrix(nrow = 2, ncol = 2, values = c(1:4), free = TRUE, name = 'A')
squared <- function(x) { x ^ 2 }

# Define the objective function in R

objFunction <- function(model, state) {
  values <- model$A$values
  return(squared(values[1,1] - 4) + squared(values[1,2] - 3) +
         squared(values[2,1] - 2) + squared(values[2,2] - 1))
}

# Define the expectation function

fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionR(objFunction)

# Define the model

tmpModel <- mxModel(model="exampleModel", A, fitFunction)

# Fit the model and print a summary

tmpModelOut <- mxRun(tmpModel)
summary(tmpModelOut)

mxRowObjective  

DEPRECATED: Create MxRowObjective Object

Description

WARNING: Objective functions have been deprecated as of OpenMx 2.0.
Please use mxFitFunctionRow() instead. As a temporary workaround, mxRowObjective returns a
list containing a NULL MxExpectation object and an MxFitFunctionRow object.
All occurrences of
mxRowObjective(rowAlgebra, reduceAlgebra, dimnames, rowResults = "rowResults", filteredDataRow
= "filteredDataRow", existenceVector = "existenceVector")
Should be changed to
mxFitFunctionRow(rowAlgebra, reduceAlgebra, dimnames, rowResults = "rowResults", filtered-
DataRow = "filteredDataRow", existenceVector = "existenceVector")
mxRowObjective

Arguments

- **rowAlgebra**: A character string indicating the name of the algebra to be evaluated row-wise.
- **reduceAlgebra**: A character string indicating the name of the algebra that collapses the row results into a single number which is then optimized.
- **dimnames**: A character vector of names corresponding to columns be extracted from the data set.
- **rowResults**: The name of the auto-generated "rowResults" matrix. See details.
- **filteredDataRow**: The name of the auto-generated "filteredDataRow" matrix. See details.
- **existenceVector**: The name of the auto-generated "existenceVector" matrix. See details.

Details

Objective functions are functions for which free parameter values are chosen such that the value of the objective function is minimized. The `mxRowObjective` function evaluates a user-defined `MxAlgebra` object called the ‘rowAlgebra’ in a row-wise fashion. It then stores results of the row-wise evaluation in another `MxAlgebra` object called the ‘rowResults’. Finally, the `mxRowObjective` function collapses the row results into a single number which is then used for optimization. The `MxAlgebra` object named by the ‘reduceAlgebra’ collapses the row results into a single number.

The ‘filteredDataRow’ is populated in a row-by-row fashion with all the non-missing data from the current row. You cannot assume that the length of the filteredDataRow matrix remains constant (unless you have no missing data). The ‘existenceVector’ is populated in a row-by-row fashion with a value of 1.0 in column j if a non-missing value is present in the data set in column j, and a value of 0.0 otherwise. Use the functions `omxSelectRows`, `omxSelectCols`, and `omxSelectRowsAndCols` to shrink other matrices so that their dimensions will be conformable to the size of ‘filteredDataRow’.

Value

Please use `mxFitFunctionRow()` instead. As a temporary workaround, `mxRowObjective` returns a list containing a NULL `MxExpectation` object and an `MxFitFunctionRow` object.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```r
# Model that adds two data columns row-wise, then sums that column
# Notice no optimization is performed here.

library(OpenMx)

xdat <- data.frame(a=rnorm(10), b=1:10) # Make data set
amod <- mxModel(model="example1",
            mxData(observed=xdat, type='raw'),
            mxAlgebra(sum(filteredDataRow), name = 'rowAlgebra'),
            mxAlgebra(sum(rowResults), name = 'reduceAlgebra'),
```
mxRun

Send a Model to the Optimizer

Description

This function begins optimization on the top-level model.

Usage

```r
mxRun(model, ..., intervals = NULL, silent = FALSE, suppressWarnings = FALSE,
      unsafe = FALSE, checkpoint = FALSE, useSocket = FALSE, onlyFrontend = FALSE,
      useOptimizer = TRUE)
```

Arguments

- **model**
  A `MxModel` object to be optimized.
- **...**
  Not used. Forces remaining arguments to be specified by name.
- **intervals**
  A boolean indicating whether to compute the specified confidence intervals.
- **silent**
  A boolean indicating whether to print status to terminal.
- **suppressWarnings**
  A boolean indicating whether to suppress warnings.
mxRun

- **unsafe**: A boolean indicating whether to ignore errors.
- **checkpoint**: A boolean indicating whether to periodically write parameter values to a file.
- **useSocket**: A boolean indicating whether to periodically write parameter values to a socket.
- **onlyFrontend**: A boolean indicating whether to run only front-end model transformations.
- **useOptimizer**: A boolean indicating whether to run only the log-likelihood of the current free parameter values but not move any of the free parameters.

**Details**

The `mxRun` function is used to optimize free parameters in `MxModel` objects based on an expectation function and fit function. `MxModel` objects included in the `mxRun` function must include an appropriate expectation and fit functions.

- If the 'silent' flag is TRUE, then model execution will not print any status messages to the terminal.
- If the 'suppressWarnings' flag is TRUE, then model execution will not issue a warning if NPSOL returns a non-zero status code.
- If the 'unsafe' flag is TRUE, then any error conditions will throw a warning instead of an error. It is strongly recommended to use this feature only for debugging purposes.

Free parameters are estimated or updated based on the expectation and fit functions. These estimated values, along with estimation information and model fit, can be found in the 'output' slot of `MxModel` objects after `mxRun` has been used.

- If a model is dependent on or shares parameters with another model, both models must be included as arguments in another `MxModel` object. This top-level `MxModel` object must include expectation and fit functions in both submodels, as well as an additional fit function describing how the results of the first two should be combined.

**Value**

Returns an `MxModel` object with free parameters updated to their final values. The return value contains an "output" slot with the results of optimization.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
# Create and run the 1-factor CFA on the openmx.psyc.virginia.edu front page

library(OpenMx)

data(demoOneFactor) # load the demoOneFactor dataframe

manifests <- names(demoOneFactor) # set the manifest to the 5 demo variables
latents <- c("G") # define 1 latent variable
model <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
                 manifestVars = manifests,
                 latentVars = latents,
                 useOptimizer = FALSE) # run only the log-likelihood
haul <- mxRun(model)
```

```r
# Output
load(haul)

model

# Output shows the estimated parameters and fit statistics.
```
mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests, labels=paste("b", 1:5, sep="")),
mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2, labels=paste("u", 1:5, sep="")),
mxPath(from=latents , arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500)
)
model <- mxRun(model) # Run the model, returning the result into model
summary(model) # Show summary of the fitted model

---

### mxSave

**Save End State to Checkpoint File**

**Description**

The function saves the last state of a model to a checkpoint file.

**Usage**

```r
mxSave(model, chkpt.directory = ".", chkpt.prefix = "")
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: MxModel object to be loaded.
- `chkpt.directory`: character. Directory where the checkpoint file is located.

**Details**

In general, the arguments `chkpt.directory` and `chkpt.prefix` should be identical to the `mxOption` `Checkpoint Directory` and `Checkpoint Prefix` that were specified on the model before execution.

Alternatively, the checkpoint file can be manually loaded as a data.frame in R. Use `read.table` with the options `header=TRUE`, `sep="\t"`, `stringsAsFactors=FALSE`, `check.names=FALSE`.

**Value**

Returns a logical indicating the success of writing the checkpoint file to the checkpoint directory.

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at [http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation](http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation).
Examples

```r
library(OpenMx)

# Simulate some data
x = rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
y = 0.5*x + rnorm(1000, mean=0, sd=1)
tmpFrame <- data.frame(x, y)
tmpNames <- names(tmpFrame)

# Create a model that includes an expected covariance matrix, an expectation function, a fit function, and an observed covariance matrix

data <- mxData(cov(tmpFrame), type="cov", numObs = 1000)
expCov <- mxMatrix(type="Symm", nrow=2, ncol=2, values=c(.2,.1,.2), free=TRUE, name="expCov")
expFunction <- mxExpectationNormal(covariance="expCov", dimnames=tmpNames)
fitFunction <- mxFitFunctionML()
testModel <- mxModel(model="testModel", expCov, data, expFunction, fitFunction)

# Use mxRun to optimize the free parameters in the expected covariance matrix
modelOut <- mxRun(testModel)
modelOut$expCov

# Save the ending state of modelOut in a checkpoint file
mxSave(modelOut)

# Restore the saved model from the checkpoint file
modelSaved <- mxRestore(testModel)
modelSaved$expCov

# Imagine how much time you saved by not having to re-run the model that took hours or days to run.
```

mxSetDefaultOptions

Reset global options to the default

Description

Reset global options to the default

Usage

mxSetDefaultOptions()
mxSimplify2Array

Like simplify2array but works with vectors of different lengths

Description

Vectors are filled column-by-column into a matrix. Shorter vectors are padded with NAs to fill whole columns.

Usage

mxSimplify2Array(x, higher = FALSE)

Arguments

- **x**: a list of vectors
- **higher**: whether to produce a higher rank array (defaults to FALSE)

Examples

```r
v1 <- 1:3
v2 <- 4:5
v3 <- 6:10
mxSimplify2Array(list(v1, v2, v3))
```

```
#      [,1] [,2] [,3]
# [1,]  1  4  6
# [2,]  2  5  7
# [3,]  3  NA  8
# [4,]  NA  NA  9
# [5,]  NA  NA 10
```

mxStandardizeRAMpaths

Standardize RAM models’ path coefficients

Description

Provides a dataframe containing the standardized values of all nonzero path coefficients appearing in the A and S matrices of models that use RAM expectation (either of type="RAM" or containing an explicit mxExpectationRAM() statement). These standardized values are what the path coefficients would be if all variables in the analysis–both manifest and latent–were standardized to unit variance. Can optionally include asymptotic standard errors for those standardized coefficients, computed via the delta method.

Usage

mxStandardizeRAMpaths(model, SE=FALSE)
Arguments

- **model**
  An `mxModel` object, that either uses RAM expectation or contains at least one submodel that does.

- **SE**
  Logical. Should standard errors be included with the standardized point estimates? Defaults to `FALSE`. Certain conditions are required for use of `SE=TRUE`; see "Details" below.

Details

Matrix `A` contains the Asymmetric paths, i.e. the single-headed arrows. Matrix `S` contains the Symmetric paths, i.e. the double-headed arrows. The function will work even if `mxMatrix` objects named "A" and "S" are absent from the model, since it identifies which matrices in the model have been assigned the roles of `A` and `S` in the `mxExpectationRAM` statement. Note that, in models of type="RAM", the necessary matrices and expectation statement are automatically assembled from the `mxPath` objects.

If `model` contains any submodels with `independent=TRUE` that use RAM expectation, `mxStandardizeRAMpaths()` automatically applies itself recursively over those submodels.

Use of `SE=TRUE` requires that package `numDeriv` be installed. It also requires that `model` contain no `mxConstraint` statements, and have a nonempty hessian element in its output slot. There are three common reasons why the latter condition may not be met. First, the model may not have been run yet, i.e. it was not output by `mxRun()`. Second, `mxOption "Hessian"` might be set to "No". Third, computing the Hessian matrix might possibly have been skipped per a user-defined `mxCompute*` statement (if any are present in the model). If `model` contains RAM-expectation submodels with `independent=TRUE`, these conditions are checked separately for each such submodel.

In any event, using these standard errors for hypothesis-testing or forming confidence intervals is *not* generally advised. Instead, it is considered best practice to conduct likelihood-ratio tests or compute likelihood-based confidence intervals (from `mxCI()`), as in examples below.

The user should note that `mxStandardizeRAMpaths()` only cares whether an element of `A` or `S` is nonzero, and not whether it is a fixed or free parameter. So, for instance, if the function is used on a model not yet run, any free parameters in `A` or `S` initialized at zero will not appear in the function’s output.

The user is warned to interpret the output of `mxStandardizeRAMpaths()` cautiously if any elements of `A` or `S` depend upon definition variables.

Value

If argument `model` is a single-group model that uses RAM expectation, then `mxStandardizeRAMpaths()` returns a dataframe, with one row for each nonzero path coefficient in `A` and `S`, and with the following columns:

- **name**
  Character strings that uniquely identify each nonzero path coefficient in terms of the model name, the matrix ("A" or "S"), the row number, and the column number.

- **label**
  Character labels for those path coefficients that are labeled elements of an `mxMatrix` object, and `NA` for those that are not. Note that path coefficients having the same
label (and therefore the same UNstandardized value) can have different standardized values, and therefore the same label may appear more than once in this dataframe.

matrix Character strings of "A" or "S", depending on which matrix contains the given path coefficient.

row Character. The rownames of the matrix containing each path coefficient; row numbers are used instead if the matrix has no rownames.

col Character. The colnames of the matrix containing each path coefficient; column numbers are used instead if the matrix has no colnames.

Raw. Value Numeric values of the raw (i.e., UNstandardized) path coefficients.

Raw. SE Numeric values of the asymptotic standard errors of the raw path coefficients if SE=TRUE, or NA otherwise.

Std. Value Numeric values of the standardized path coefficients.

Std. SE Numeric values of the asymptotic standard errors of the standardized path coefficients if SE=TRUE, or NA otherwise.

If model is a multi-group model containing at least one submodel with RAM expectation, then mxStandardizeRAMpaths() returns a list. The list has a number of elements equal to the number of submodels that either have RAM expectation or contain a submodel that does. List elements corresponding to RAM-expectation submodels contain a dataframe, as described above. List elements corresponding to "container" submodels are themselves lists, of the kind described here.

Examples

library(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
  manifestVars = manifests,
  latentVars = latents,
  mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
  mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2, values=0.1),
  mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
  mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500)
)
factorFit <- mxRun(factorModel)
summary(factorFit)$parameters
mxStandardizeRAMpaths(model=factorFit, SE=FALSE)

## Likelihood ratio test of variable x1's factor loading:
factorModelNull <- omxSetParameters(factorModel, labels="One Factor.A[1,6]",
  values=0, free=FALSE)
factorFitNull <- mxRun(factorModelNull)
mxCompare(factorFit, factorFitNull)[2,"p"] # <--- p-value

## Confidence intervals for all standardized paths:
factorModel2 <- mxModel(model=factorModel,
  mxMatrix(type="Iden", nrow=nrow(factorModel$A), name="I"),
  mxPath(from=manifests, to=latents))
factorFit2 <- mxRun(factorModel2)
summary(factorFit2)$parameters
mxStandardizeRAMpaths(model=factorFit2, SE=FALSE)
mxThreshold

Create List of Thresholds

Description

This function creates a list of thresholds which mxModel can use to set up a thresholds matrix for a RAM model.

Usage

```r
mxThreshold(vars, nThresh=NA, free=FALSE, values=NA, labels=NA, lbound=NA, ubound=NA)
```

Arguments

- **vars**: character vector. These are the variables for which thresholds are to be specified.
- **nThresh**: numeric vector. These are the number of thresholds for each variables listed in 'vars'.
- **free**: boolean vector. Indicates whether threshold parameters are free or fixed.
- **values**: numeric vector. The starting values of the parameters.
- **labels**: character vector. The names of the parameters.
- **lbound**: numeric vector. The lower bounds of free parameters.
- **ubound**: numeric vector. The upper bounds of free parameters.

Details

If you are new to ordinal data modeling and just want something quick to make your ordinal data work, we recommend you try the `umxThresholdMatrix` function in the `umx` package.

The `mxPath` function creates `MxThreshold` objects. These consist of a list of ordinal variables and the thresholds that define the relationship between the observed ordinal variable and the continuous
latent variable assumed to underly it. This function directly mirrors the usage of \texttt{mxPath}, but is used to specify thresholds rather than means, variances and bivariate relationships.

The ‘vars’ argument specifies which variables you wish to specify thresholds for. Variables are referenced by name, and these names must appear in the ‘manifestVar’ argument of the \texttt{mxModel} function if thresholds are to be correctly processed. Additionally, variables for which thresholds are specified must be specified as ordinal factors in whatever data is included in the model.

The ‘nThresh’ argument specifies how many thresholds are to be specified for the variable or variables included in the ‘vars’ argument. The number of thresholds for a particular variable should be one fewer than the number of categories specified for that variable.

The ‘free’ argument specifies whether the thresholds created by the \texttt{mxThreshold} function are free or fixed parameters. This argument may take either \texttt{TRUE} for free parameters, \texttt{FALSE} for fixed parameters, or a vector of \texttt{TRUE}s and \texttt{FALSE}s to be applied in order to the created thresholds.

‘values’ is a numeric vector containing the starting values of the created thresholds. This gives a starting point for estimation. The ‘labels’ argument specifies the names of the parameters in the resulting \texttt{MxThreshold} object. The ‘lbound’ and ‘ubound’ arguments specify lower and upper bounds for the created threshold parameters.

Thresholds for multiple variables may be specified simultaneously by including a vector of variable names to the ‘vars’ argument. When multiple variables are included in the ‘vars’ argument, the length of the ‘vars’ argument must be evenly divisible by the length of the ‘nThresh’ argument. All subsequent arguments (‘free’ through ‘ubound’) should have their lengths be a factor of the total number of thresholds specified for all variables.

If four variables are included in the ‘vars’ argument, then the ‘nThresh’ argument should contain either one, two or four elements. If the ‘nThresh’ argument specifies two thresholds for each variable, then ‘free’, ‘values’, and all subsequent arguments should specify eight values by including one, two, four or eight elements. Whenever fewer values are specified than are required (e.g., specify two values for eight thresholds), then the entire vector of values is repeated until the required number of values is reached, and will return an error if the correct number of values cannot be achieved by repeating the entire vector.

\section*{Value}

Returns a list of thresholds.

\section*{References}

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

\section*{See Also}

\texttt{umxThresholdMatrix} \texttt{demo("mxThreshold")} \texttt{mxPath} for comparable specification of paths. \texttt{mxMatrix} for a matrix-based approach to thresholds specification; \texttt{mxModel} for the container in which \texttt{mxThresholds} are embedded. More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

\section*{Examples}

\begin{verbatim}
library(OpenMx)
# threshold objects for three variables: 2 binary, and one ordinal.
mxThreshold(vars = c("z1", "z2", "z3"), nThresh = c(1,1,2),

\end{verbatim}
mxTryHard

Make multiple attempts to run a model

Description

Makes multiple attempts to fit an MxModel object with mxRun() until the optimizer yields an acceptable solution or the maximum number of attempts is reached. Each attempt uses the parameter estimates of the previous attempt as start values, but they are each perturbed by random numbers, and optimization-control parameters may be altered. From among its attempts, the function returns the fitted, post-mxRun() model with the smallest fit-function value, and can print to the console the start values it used for that model.

Usage

mxTryHard(model, extraTries = 10, greenOK = FALSE, loc = 1, scale = 0.25, initialGradientStepSize = .00001, initialGradientIterations = as.integer(options()$mxOption$'Gradient iterations'), initialTolerance=as.numeric(options()$mxOption$'Optimality tolerance'), checkHess = TRUE, fit2beat = Inf, paste = TRUE, iterationSummary=FALSE, bestInitsOutput=TRUE, showInits=FALSE, verbose=0, intervals = FALSE, finetuneGradient=TRUE, jitterDistrib=c("runif","rnorm","rcauchy"), exhaustive=FALSE, maxMajorIter=3000, OKstatuscodes, wtgcsv=c("prev","best","initial"))

mxTryHardOrig(model, finetuneGradient=FALSE, maxMajorIter=NA, wtgcsv=c("prev","best"), ...)

mxTryHardctsem(model, initialGradientStepSize = .00001, initialGradientIterations = 1, initialTolerance=1e-12,jitterDistrib="rnorm", ...)

mxTryHardWideSearch(model, finetuneGradient=FALSE, jitterDistrib="rcauchy", exhaustive=TRUE, wtgcsv="prev", ...)

mxTryHardOrdinal(model, greenOK = TRUE,checkHess = FALSE, finetuneGradient=FALSE, exhaustive=TRUE, OKstatuscodes=c(0,1,5,6), wtgcsv=c("prev","best"), ...)

Arguments

model The MxModel to be run.
extraTries The number of attempts to run the model in addition to the first. In effect, is the maximum number of attempts mxTryHard() will make, since the function will stop once an acceptable solution is reached. Defaults to 10 (for mxTryHard()), in which case a maximum of 11 total attempts will be made.

free = TRUE, values = c(-1, 0, -.5, 1.2) }
greenOK Logical; is a solution with Mx status GREEN (optimizer status code 1) acceptable? Defaults to FALSE (for mxTryHard()). Ignored if a value is provided for OKstatuscodes.

loc, scale Numeric. The location and scale parameters of the distribution from which random values are drawn to perturb start values between attempts, defaulting respectively to 1 and 0.25. See below, under "Details," for additional information.

initialGradientStepSize, initialGradientIterations, initialTolerance Numeric. Initial values of optimization-control parameters passed to mxComputeGradientDescent() if model is using the default compute plan.

checkHess Logical; is a positive-definite Hessian a requirement for an acceptable solution? Defaults to TRUE (for mxTryHard()). If TRUE, the Hessian and standard errors are calculated with each fit attempt, irrespective of the value of relevant options.

fit2beat Numeric upper limit to the fitfunction value that an acceptable solution may have. Useful if a nested submodel of model has already been fitted, since model, with its additional free parameters, should not yield a fitfunction value any greater than that of the submodel.

paste Logical. If TRUE (default), start values for the returned fitted model are printed to console as a comma-separated string. This is useful if the user wants to copy-paste these values into an R script, say, in an omxSetParameters() statement. If FALSE, the vector of start values is printed as-is. Note that this vector, from omxGetParameters(), has names corresponding to the free parameters; these names are not displayed when paste=TRUE.

iterationSummary Logical. If TRUE, displays parameter estimates and fit values for every fit attempt. Defaults to FALSE.

bestInitsOutput Logical. If TRUE, displays starting values that resulted in best fit, according to format specified by paste argument. Defaults to TRUE.

showInits Logical. If TRUE, displays starting values for every fit attempt. Defaults to FALSE.

verbose If model is using the default compute plan, is passed to mxComputeGradientDescent() to specify level of output printed to console during optimization.

intervals Logical. If TRUE, OpenMx will estimate any specified confidence intervals.

finetuneGradient Logical. If TRUE (default for mxTryHard()), then as repeated fit attempts appear to be improving, mxTryHard() will adjust optimization-control parameters gradientStepSize, gradientIterations, and tolerance, as well as argument scale, to "fine-tune" its convergence toward an optimal solution. finetuneGradient=FALSE is recommended for analyses involving thresholds.

jitterDistrib Character string naming which random-number distribution—either uniform (rectangular), normal (Gaussian), or Cauchy—to be used to perturb start values. Defaults to the uniform distribution (for mxTryHard()). See below, under "Details," for additional information.

exhaustive Logical. If FALSE (default for mxTryHard()), mxTryHard() stops making additional attempts once it reaches an acceptable solution. If TRUE, the function instead continues until it reaches its maximum number of attempts (as per extraTries), and returns the best solution it found.
**mxTryHard**

- `maxMajorIter` Integer; passed to `mxComputeGradientDescent()`. Defaults to 3000, which was the internally hardcoded value `mxTryHard()` used in at least one prior version of OpenMx. Value of `NA` is permitted, in which case `mxTryHard()` will calculate a value via the on-load default formula for the "Major iterations" option.

- `OKstatuscodes` Optional integer vector containing optimizer status codes that an acceptable solution is permitted to have. `mxTryHard()` always considers a status code of 0 to be acceptable, this argument notwithstanding. By default, `mxTryHard()` will consider status code 0 acceptable, and, if `greenOK=TRUE`, status code 1 as well. If a value is supplied for `OKstatuscodes` that conflicts with `greenOK`, `OKstatuscodes` controls.

- `wtgcsv` Character vector. "Where to get current start values." See below, under "Details," for additional information.

- Additional arguments to be passed to `mxTryHard()`.

### Details

`mxTryHardOrig()`, `mxTryHardCtsem()`, `mxTryHardWideSearch()`, and `mxTryHardOrdinal()` are wrapper functions to the main workhorse function `mxTryHard()`. Each wrapper function has default values for certain arguments that are tailored toward a specific purpose. `mxTryHardOrig()` imitates the functionality of the earliest implementations of `mxTryHard()` in OpenMx’s history; its chief purpose is to find good start values that lead to an acceptable solution. `mxTryHardCtsem()` uses `mxTryHard()` to “zero in” on an acceptable solution with models that can be difficult to optimize, such as continuous-time state-space models. `mxTryHardWideSearch()` uses `mxTryHard()` to search a wide region of the parameter space, in hope of avoiding local fit function minima. `mxTryHardOrdinal()` attempts to use `mxTryHard()` as well as it can be used with models involving ordinal data.

Argument `wtgcsv` dictates where `mxTryHard()` is permitted to find free-parameter values, at the start of each fit attempt after the first, before randomly perturbing them to create the current fit attempt’s start values. If "prev" is included, then `mxTryHard()` is permitted to use the parameter estimates of the most recent non-error fit attempt. If "best" is included, then `mxTryHard()` is permitted to use the parameter estimates at the best solution so far. If "initial" is included, then `mxTryHard()` is permitted to use the initial start values in model, as provided by the user. The default is to permit all three, in which case `mxTryHard()` is written to use the best solution’s values if available, and otherwise to use the most recent solution’s values, but to periodically revert to the initial values if recent fit attempts have not improved on the best solution.

Once the start values are located for the current fit attempt, they are randomly perturbed before being assigned to the MxModel. The distributional family from which the perturbations are randomly generated is dictated by argument `jitterDistrib`. The distribution is parametrized by arguments `loc` and `scale`, respectively the location and scale parameters. The location parameter is the distribution’s median. For the uniform distribution, `scale` is the absolute difference between its median and extrema (i.e., half the width of the rectangle); for the normal distribution, `scale` is its standard deviation; and for the Cauchy, `scale` is one-half its interquartile range. Start values are first multiplied by random draws from a distribution with the provided `loc` and `scale`, then added to random draws from a distribution with the same `scale` but with a median of zero.
Value

Usually, `mxTryHard()` returns a post-`mxRun()` `MxModel` object. Specifically, this will be the fitted model having the smallest fit-function value found by `mxTryHard()` during its attempts. The start values used to obtain this fitted model are printed to console if `bestInitsOutput` is `TRUE`.

If every attempt at running `model` fails, `mxTryHard()` returns an object of class 'try-error'. `mxTryHard()` throws a warning if the returned `MxModel` object has a nonzero status code (unless nonzero status codes are considered acceptable per argument `greenOK` or `okstatuscodes`).

See Also

`mxRun()`

Examples

```r
library(OpenMx)

data(demoOneFactor) # load the demoOneFactor dataframe

manifests <- names(demoOneFactor) # set the manifest to the 5 demo variables

latents <- c("G") # define 1 latent variable

model <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
                 manifestVars = manifests,
                 latentVars = latents,
                 mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests, labels=paste("b", 1:5, sep="")),
                 mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2, labels=paste("u", 1:5, sep="")),
                 mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
                 mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500)
                 )

model <- mxTryHard(model) # Run the model, returning the result into model

summary(model) # Show summary of the fitted model
```

---

### mxTypes

#### List Currently Available Model Types

**Description**

This function returns a vector of the currently available type names.

**Usage**

`mxTypes()`

**Value**

Returns a character vector of type names.
Examples

`mxTypes()`

---

**mxVersion**  
*Returns Current Version String*

**Description**

This function returns a string with the current version number of OpenMx. Optionally (with verbose = TRUE (the default)), it prints a message containing the version of R, the platform, and the optimiser.

**Usage**

```r
mxVersion(model = NULL, verbose = TRUE)
```

**Arguments**

- `model` optional `MxModel` to request optimizer from (default = NULL)
- `verbose` Whether to print version information to the console (default = TRUE)

**References**

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**

```r
# Print useful version information.
mxVersion()
# If you just want the version, use this call.
x = mxVersion( verbose = FALSE)

library(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)  # load the demoOneFactor dataframe
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)  # set the manifest to the 5 demo variables
latents <- c("G")  # define 1 latent variable
model <- mxModel(model = "One Factor", type = "RAM",
  manifestVars = manifests,
  latentVars = latents,
  mxPath(from = latents, to = manifests, labels = paste("b", 1:5, sep = "")),
  mxPath(from = manifests, arrows = 2, labels = paste("u", 1:5, sep = "")),
  mxPath(from = latents, arrows = 2, free = FALSE, values = 1.0),
  mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs = 500)
)
mxVersion(model, verbose = TRUE)
```
myAutoregressiveData  

*Example data with autoregressively related columns*

### Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

### Usage

```r
data("myAutoregressiveData")
```

### Format

A data frame with 100 observations on the following variables.

- `x1` x variable and time 1
- `x2` x variable and time 2
- `x3` x variable and time 3
- `x4` x variable and time 4
- `x5` x variable and time 5

### Details

The rows are independently and identically distributed, but the columns are and auto-correlation structure.

### Source

Simulated.

### References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

### Examples

```r
data(myAutoregressiveData)
round(cor(myAutoregressiveData), 2)
# note the sub-diagonal correlations (lag 1)
# x1-x2, x2-x3, x3-x4, x4-x5
# and the second sub-diagonal correlations (lag 2)
# x1-x3, x2-x4, x3-x5
```
**myFADaRandom**  
*Example 500-row dataset with 12 generated variables*

**Description**

Twelve columns of generated numeric data: x1 x2 x3 x4 x5 x6 y1 y2 y3 z1 z2 z3.

**Usage**

```r
data(myFADaRandom)
```

**Details**

The x variables intercorrelate around .6 with each other.  
The y variables intercorrelate around .5 with each other, and correlate around .3 with the X vars.  
There are three ordinal variables, z1, z2, and z3.  
The data are used in some OpenMx examples, especially confirmatory factor analysis.  
There are no missing data.

**Examples**

```r
data(myFADaRandom)  
str(myFADaRandom)
```

---

**myGrowthKnownClassData**  
*Data for a growth mixture model with the true class membership*

**Description**

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

**Usage**

```r
data("myGrowthKnownClassData")
```

**Format**

A data frame with 500 observations on the following variables.  

- x1  x variable and time 1  
- x2  x variable and time 2  
- x3  x variable and time 3  
- x4  x variable and time 4  
- x5  x variable and time 5  
- c  Known class membership variable
myGrowthMixtureData

Details
The same as myGrowthMixtureData, but with the class membership variable.

Source
Simulated.

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples
data(myGrowthKnownClassData)

#plot the observed trajectories
# blue lines are class 1, green lines are class 2
colSel <- c('blue', 'green')[myGrowthKnownClassData$c]
matplot(t(myGrowthKnownClassData[, -6]), type='l', lty=1, col=colSel)

myGrowthMixtureData  Data for a growth mixture model

Description
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage
data("myGrowthMixtureData")

Format
A data frame with 500 observations on the following variables.

x1  x variable and time 1
x2  x variable and time 2
x3  x variable and time 3
x4  x variable and time 4
x5  x variable and time 5

Details
The same as myGrowthKnownClassData, but without the class membership variable.
**myLongitudinalData**

**Source**
Simulated.

**References**
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

**Examples**
```r
data(myGrowthMixtureData)
matplot(t(myGrowthMixtureData), type='l', lty=1)
data(myGrowthKnownClassData)
all(myGrowthKnownClassData[,,-6]==myGrowthMixtureData)
```

---

**myLongitudinalData**  *Data for a linear latent growth curve model*

**Description**
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

**Usage**
```r
data("myLongitudinalData")
```

**Format**
A data frame with 500 observations on the following variables.
- x1  x variable and time 1
- x2  x variable and time 2
- x3  x variable and time 3
- x4  x variable and time 4
- x5  x variable and time 5

**Details**
Linear growth model with mean intercept around 10, and slope of about 1.5.

**Source**
Simulated.

**References**
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
myRegData

Examples

data(myLongitudinalData)

matplot(t(myLongitudinalData), type='l', lty=1)

myRegData

| Example regression data with correlated predictors |

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx's examples.

Usage

data("myRegData")

Format

A data frame with 100 observations on the following variables.

- w  Predictor variable
- x  Predictor variable
- y  Predictor variable
- z  Outcome variable

Details

w, x, and y are predictors of z. x and y are correlated.

Source

Simulated.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(myRegData)

summary(lm(z ~ ., data=myRegData))
myRegDataRaw

Example regression data with correlated predictors

Description
Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage
data("myRegDataRaw")

Format
A data frame with 100 observations on the following variables.
w  Predictor variable
x  Predictor variable
y  Predictor variable
z  Outcome variable

Details
w, x, and y are predictors of z. x and y are correlated. Equal to myRegData.

Source
Simulated.

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples
data(myRegData)
data(myRegDataRaw)
all(myRegDataRaw == myRegData)
myTwinData

Twin data on weight and height

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

data("myTwinData")

Format

A data frame with 3808 observations on the following variables.

- fam  Family ID variable
- age  Age of the twin pair. Range: 17 to 88.
- zyg  Integer codes for zygosity and gender combinations
- part
- wtQ  Weight in kilograms for twin 1
- wtR  Weight in kilograms for twin 2
- htQ  Height in meters for twin 1
- htR  Height in meters for twin 2
- htwtQ Product of ht and wt for twin 1
- htwtR Product of ht and wt for twin 2
- bmiQ Body Mass Index for twin 1
- bmiR Body Mass Index for twin 2

Details

Height and weight are highly correlated, and each individually highly heritable. These data present and opportunity for multivariate behavior genetics modeling.

Source

Timothy Bates

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(myTwinData)

plot( ht1 ~ wt1, myTwinData)
mzfData

MZ female example twin data

Description
Data for extended twin example ETC88.R

Usage
data("mzfData")

Format
A data frame with 3099 observations on the following 37 variables.

famid  a numeric vector
e1    a numeric vector
e2    a numeric vector
e3    a numeric vector
e4    a numeric vector
e5    a numeric vector
e6    a numeric vector
e7    a numeric vector
e8    a numeric vector
e9    a numeric vector
e10   a numeric vector
e11   a numeric vector
e12   a numeric vector
e13   a numeric vector
e14   a numeric vector
e15   a numeric vector
e16   a numeric vector
e17   a numeric vector
e18   a numeric vector
a1    a numeric vector
a2    a numeric vector
a3    a numeric vector
a4    a numeric vector
a5    a numeric vector
a6    a numeric vector
mzmData

a7 a numeric vector
a8 a numeric vector
a9 a numeric vector
a10 a numeric vector
a11 a numeric vector
a12 a numeric vector
a13 a numeric vector
a14 a numeric vector
a15 a numeric vector
a16 a numeric vector
a17 a numeric vector
a18 a numeric vector

Examples

data(mzfData)
str(mzfData)

mzmData MZ Male example data

Description
Data for extended twin example ETC88.R

Usage

data("mzmData")

Format
A data frame with 3019 observations on the following 37 variables.
famid a numeric vector
e1  a numeric vector
e2  a numeric vector
e3  a numeric vector
e4  a numeric vector
e5  a numeric vector
e6  a numeric vector
e7  a numeric vector
e8  a numeric vector
mzmData

e9  a numeric vector
e10  a numeric vector
e11  a numeric vector
e12  a numeric vector
e13  a numeric vector
e14  a numeric vector
e15  a numeric vector
e16  a numeric vector
e17  a numeric vector
e18  a numeric vector

a1  a numeric vector
a2  a numeric vector
a3  a numeric vector
a4  a numeric vector
a5  a numeric vector
a6  a numeric vector
a7  a numeric vector
a8  a numeric vector
a9  a numeric vector
a10 a numeric vector
a11 a numeric vector
a12 a numeric vector
a13 a numeric vector
a14 a numeric vector
a15 a numeric vector
a16 a numeric vector
a17 a numeric vector
a18 a numeric vector

Examples

data(mzmData)
str(mzmData)
Named-entity | Named Entities

Description

A named entity is an S4 object that can be referenced by name.

Details

Every named entity is guaranteed to have a slot called "name". Within a model, the named entities of that model can be accessed using the $ operator. Access is limited to one nesting depth, such that if 'B' is a submodel of 'A', and 'C' is a matrix of 'B', then 'C' must be accessed using A$B$C.

The following S4 classes are named entities in the OpenMx library: MxAlgebra, MxConstraint, MxMatrix, MxModel, MxData, and MxObjective.

Examples

library(OpenMx)

# Create a model, add a matrix to it, and then access the matrix by name.
testModel <- mxModel(model="anEmptyModel")
testMatrix <- mxMatrix(type="Full", nrow=2, ncol=2, values=c(1,2,3,4), name="yourMatrix")
yourModel <- mxModel(testModel, testMatrix, name="noLongerEmpty")
yourModel$yourMatrix

nuclear_twin_design_data

Twin data from a nuclear family design

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

data("nuclear_twin_design_data")
Format

A data frame with 1743 observations on the following variables.

- Twin1
- Twin2
- Father
- Mother
- zyg  Zygosity of the twin pair

Details

This is a wide format data set. A single variable has values for different member of the same nuclear family.

Source

Likely simulated.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

data(nuclear_twin_design_data)
cor(nuclear_twin_design_data[,,-5], use="pairwise.complete.obs")

numHess1 numeric Hessian data 1

description

data file used by the HessianTest.R script

Usage

data("numHess1")

Format

A 12 by 12 data frame containing Hessian (numeric variables a-l)

Examples

data(numHess1)
str(numHess1)
numHess2  numeric Hessian data 2

Description
data file used by the HessianTest.R script

Usage
data("numHess2")

Format
A 12 by 12 data frame containing Hessian matrix (numeric variables a-l)

Examples
data(numHess2)
str(numHess2)

omxAllInt  All Interval Multivariate Normal Integration

Description
omxAllInt computes the probabilities of a large number of cells of a multivariate normal distribution that has been sliced by a varying number of thresholds in each dimension. While the same functionality can be achieved by repeated calls to omxMnor, omxAllInt is more efficient for repeated operations on a single covariance matrix. omxAllInt returns an nx1 matrix of probabilities cycling from lowest to highest thresholds in each column with the rightmost variable in covariance changing most rapidly.

Usage
omxAllInt(covariance, means, ...)

Arguments
covariance  the covariance matrix describing the multivariate normal distribution.
means  a row vector containing means of the variables of the underlying distribution.
...  a matrix or set of matrices containing one column of thresholds for each column of covariance. Each column must contain a strictly increasing set of thresholds for the corresponding variable of the underlying distribution. NA values in these thresholds indicate that the list of thresholds in that column has ended.
Details

covariance and means contain the covariances and means of the multivariate distribution from which probabilities are to be calculated.

covariance must be a square covariance or correlation matrix with one row and column for each variable.

means must be a vector of length nrows(covariance) that contains the mean for each corresponding variable.

All further arguments are considered threshold matrices.

Threshold matrices contain locations of the hyperplanes delineating the intervals to be calculated. The first column of the first matrix corresponds to the thresholds for the first variable represented by the covariance matrix. Subsequent columns of the same matrix correspond to thresholds for subsequent variables in the covariance matrix. If more variables exist in the covariance matrix than in the first threshold matrix, the first column of the second threshold matrix will be used, and so on. That is, if covariance is a 4x4 matrix, and the three threshold matrices are specified, one with a single column and the others with two columns each, the first column of the first matrix will contain thresholds for the first variable in covariance, the two columns of the second matrix will correspond to the second and third variables of covariance, respectively, and the first column of the third threshold matrix will correspond to the fourth variable. Any extra columns will be ignored.

Each column in the threshold matrices must contain some number of strictly increasing thresholds, delineating the boundaries of a cell of integration. That is, if the integral from -1 to 0 and 0 to 1 are required for a given variable, the corresponding threshold column should contain the values -1, 0, and 1, in that order. Thresholds may be set to Inf or -Inf if a boundary at positive or negative infinity is desired.

Within a threshold column, a value of +Inf, if it exists, is assumed to be the largest threshold, and any rows after it are ignored in that column. A value of NA, if it exists, indicates that there are no further thresholds in that column, and is otherwise ignored. A threshold column consisting of only +Inf or NA values will cause an error.

For all i>1, the value in row i must be strictly larger than the value in row i-1 in the same column.

The return value of omxAllInt is a matrix consisting of a single column with one row for each combination of threshold levels.

See Also

omxMnor

Examples

data(myFADataRaw)

covariance <- cov(myFADataRaw[,1:5])
means <- colMeans(myFADataRaw[,1:5])

# Integrate from -Infinity to 0 and 0 to 1 on first variable
thresholdForColumn1 <- cbind(c(-Inf, 0, 1))
# Note: The first variable will never be calculated from 1 to +Infinity.
# These columns will be integrated from -Inf to -1, -1 to 0, etc.
thresholdsForColumn2 <- cbind(c(-Inf, -1, 0, Inf))
thresholdsForColumns3and4 <- cbind(c(-Inf, 1.96, 2.326, Inf),
                                 c(-Inf, -1.96, 2.326, Inf))

# The integration
omxAllInt(covariance, means,
    thresholdForColumn1, thresholdsForColumn2,
    thresholdsForColumns3and4, thresholdsForColumn2)

# Notice that columns 2 and 5 are assigned identical thresholds.

# An alternative specification of the same calculation follows
covariance <- cov(myFADdataRaw[,1:5])
means <- colMeans(myFADdataRaw[,1:5])

# Note NAs to indicate the end of the sequence of thresholds.
thresholds <- cbind(c(-Inf, 0, 1, NA, NA),
                    c(-Inf, -1, 0, 1, Inf),
                    c(-Inf, 1.96, 2.32, Inf, NA),
                    c(-Inf, -1.96, 2.32, Inf, NA),
                    c(-Inf, -1, 0, 1, Inf))

omxAllInt(covariance, means, thresholds)

---

**omxApply**  
*On-Demand Parallel Apply*

**Description**

If the snowfall library is loaded, then this function calls `sfApply`. Otherwise it invokes `apply`.

**Usage**

`omxApply(x, margin, fun, ...)`

**Arguments**

- `x` a vector (atomic or list) or an expressions vector. Other objects (including classed objects) will be coerced by `as.list`.
- `margin` a vector giving the subscripts which the function will be applied over.
- `fun` the function to be applied to each element of `x`.
- `...` optional arguments to `fun`.

**See Also**

`omxLapply`, `omxSapply`
omxAssignFirstParameters

Examples

```r
x <- cbind(x1 = 3, x2 = c(4:1, 2:5))
dimnames(x)[[1]] <- letters[1:8]
omxApply(x, 2, mean, trim = .2)
```

Description

Sometimes you may have a free parameter with two different starting values in your model. OpenMx will not run a model until all instances of a free parameter have the same starting value. It is often sufficient to arbitrarily select one of those starting values for optimization.

This function accomplishes that task of assigning valid starting values to the free parameters of a model. It selects an arbitrary current value (the "first" value it finds, where "first" is not defined) for each free parameter and uses that value for all instances of that parameter in the model.

Usage

```r
omxAssignFirstParameters(model, indep = FALSE)
```

Arguments

- `model`: a MxModel object.
- `indep`: assign parameters to independent submodels.

See Also

`omxGetParameters`, `omxSetParameters`

Examples

```r
A <- mxMatrix('Full', 3, 3, values = c(1:9), labels = c('a', 'b', NA),
               free = TRUE, name = 'A')
model <- mxFit(model=A, name = 'model')
model <- omxAssignFirstParameters(model)

# Note: All cells with the same label now have the same start value.
# Note also that NAs are untouched.

model$matrices$A

# $labels
# [1,] [,1] [,2] [,3]
```
omxBrownie

Make Brownies in OpenMx

Description

This function returns a brownie recipe.

Usage

omxBrownie(quantity=1, walnuts=TRUE)

Arguments

quantity Number of batches of brownies desired. Defaults to one.
walnuts Logical. Indicates whether walnuts are to be included in the brownies. Defaults to TRUE.

Details

Returns a brownie recipe. Alter the 'quantity' variable to make more pans of brownies. Ingredients, equipment and procedure are listed, but neither ingredients nor equipment are provided.

Value

Returns a brownie recipe.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

More information about the OpenMx package may be found here.

Examples

# Return a brownie recipe
omxBrownie()
omxCheckEquals  

Equality Testing Function

Description

This function tests whether two objects are equal using the ‘==’ operator.

Usage

omxCheckEquals(a, b)

Arguments

- a: the first value to compare.
- b: the second value to compare.

Details

Performs the ‘==’ comparison on the two arguments. If the two arguments are not equal, then an error will be thrown. If ‘a’ and ‘b’ are equal to each other, by default the function will print a statement informing the user the test has passed. To turn off these print statements use options("mxPrintUnitTests" = FALSE).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

omxCheckCloseEnough, omxCheckWithinPercentError, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckIdentical

Examples

omxCheckEquals(c(1, 2, 3), c(1, 2, 3))

omxCheckEquals(FALSE, FALSE)

# Throws an error
try(omxCheckEquals(c(1, 2, 3), c(2, 1, 3)))
omxCheckError  Correct Error Message Function

Description

This function tests whether the correct error message is thrown.

Usage

omxCheckError(expression, message)

Arguments

expression  an R expression that produces an error
message    a character string with the desired error message

Details

Arguments ‘expression’ and ‘message’ give the expression that generates the error and the message that is supposed to be generated, respectively.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

omxCheckWarning, omxCheckWithinPercentError, omxCheckIdentical, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckEquals

Examples

A <- mxMatrix('Full', 1, 1, labels = 'data.foo', free = TRUE, name = 'A')
model <- mxModel('model', A)
omxCheckError(mxRun(model),
paste("The definition variable 'data.foo'",
  "has been assigned to a",
  "free parameter in matrix 'A'"))
omxCheckCloseEnough(matrix(3, 3, 3), matrix(4, 3, 3), epsilon = 2)
# Throws error, check the message
tmsg <- paste("In omxCheckCloseEnough(c(1, 2, 3), c(1.1, 1.9, 3), 0.01)",
  ": not equal to within 0.01 : '1 2 3' and '1.1 1.9 3'"
) omxCheckError(omxCheckCloseEnough(c(1, 2, 3), c(1.1, 1.9, 3.5)), tmsg)
omxCheckIdentical

Exact Equality Testing Function

Description

This function tests whether two objects are equal.

Usage

omxCheckIdentical(a, b)

Arguments

a  the first value to compare.

b  the second value to compare.

Details

Performs the ‘identical’ comparison on the two arguments. If the two arguments are not equal, then an error will be thrown. If ‘a’ and ‘b’ are equal to each other, by default the function will print a statement informing the user the test has passed. To turn off these print statements use options("mxPrintUnitTests" = FALSE).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

omxCheckCloseEnough, omxCheckWithinPercentError, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckEquals

Examples

omxCheckIdentical(c(1, 2, 3), c(1, 2, 3))

omxCheckIdentical(FALSE, FALSE)

# Throws an error
try(omxCheckIdentical(c(1, 2, 3), c(2, 1, 3)))
omxCheckNamespace

Description
This is an internal function exported for those people who know what they are doing.

Usage
omxCheckNamespace(model, namespace)

Arguments
model model
namespace namespace

Details
This function checks that the named entities in the model are valid.

omxCheckSetEquals
Set Equality Testing Function

Description
This function tests whether two vectors contain the same elements.

Usage
omxCheckSetEquals(a, b)

Arguments
a the first vector to compare.
b the second vector to compare.

Details
Performs the ‘setequal’ function on the two arguments. If the two arguments do not contain the same elements, then an error will be thrown. If ‘a’ and ‘b’ contain the same elements, by default the function will print a statement informing the user the test has passed. To turn off these print statements use options("mxPrintUnitTests" = FALSE).

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
omxCheckTrue

See Also

omxCheckCloseEnough, omxCheckWithinPercentError, omxCheckIdentical, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckEquals

Examples

omxCheckSetEquals(c(1, 1, 2, 2, 3), c(3, 2, 1))

omxCheckSetEquals(matrix(1, 1, 1), matrix(1, 3, 3))

# Throws an error
try(omxCheckSetEquals(c(1, 2, 3, 4), c(2, 1, 3)))

omxCheckTrue

Boolean Equality Testing Function

Description

This function tests whether an object is equal to TRUE.

Usage

omxCheckTrue(a)

Arguments

a the value to test.

Details

Checks element-wise whether an object is equal to TRUE. If any of the elements are false, then an error will be thrown. If 'a' is TRUE, by default the function will print a statement informing the user the test has passed. To turn off these print statements use options("mxPrintUnitTests" = FALSE).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

omxCheckCloseEnough, omxCheckWithinPercentError, omxCheckIdentical, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckEquals
omxCheckWarning

Correct Warning Message Function

Description
This function tests whether the correct warning message is thrown.

Usage
omxCheckWarning(expression, message)

Arguments
expression an R expression that produces a warning
message a character string with the desired warning message

Details
Arguments ‘expression’ and ‘message’ give the expression that generates the warning and the message that is supposed to be generated, respectively.

References
The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also
omxCheckError, omxCheckWarning, omxCheckIdentical, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckEquals

Examples
msg <- paste("Objective functions like mxFIMLObjective()",
"have been deprecated in favor of expectation and fit functions.\n", "Please use mxExpectationNormal(covariance=, means = , ...) instead,",
"and add a call to mxFitFunctionML().",
"See examples at help(mxExpectationNormal)"
)foo <- omxCheckWarning(mxFIMLObjective('cov', 'mean'), msg)
omxCheckWithinPercentError

Approximate Percent Equality Testing Function

Description

This function tests whether two numeric vectors or matrices are approximately equal to one another, within a specified percentage.

Usage

omxCheckWithinPercentError(a, b, percent = 0.1)

Arguments

a a numeric vector or matrix.
b a numeric vector or matrix.
percent a non-negative percentage.

Details

Arguments ‘a’ and ‘b’ must be of the same type, i.e. they must be either vectors of equal dimension or matrices of equal dimension. The two arguments are compared element-wise for approximate equality. If the absolute value of the difference of any two values is greater than the percentage difference of ‘a’, then an error will be thrown. If ‘a’ and ‘b’ are approximately equal to each other, by default the function will print a statement informing the user the test has passed. To turn off these print statements use options("mxPrintUnitTests" = FALSE).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

See Also

omxCheckCloseEnough, omxCheckIdentical, omxCheckSetEquals, omxCheckTrue, omxCheckEquals

Examples

omxCheckWithinPercentError(c(1, 2, 3), c(1.1, 1.9, 3.0), percent = 50)

omxCheckWithinPercentError(matrix(3, 3, 3), matrix(4, 3, 3), percent = 150)

# Throws an error
try(omxCheckWithinPercentError(c(1, 2, 3), c(1.1, 1.9, 3.0), percent = 0.01))
omxConstrainMLThresholds

Description
Add constraint to ML model to keep thresholds in order

Usage
omxConstrainMLThresholds(model, dist = 0.1)

Arguments
model the MxModel to which constraints should be added
dist unused

Details
This function adds a nonlinear constraint to an ML model. The constraint keeps the thresholds in order. Constraints often slow model estimation, however, keeping the thresholds in increasing order helps ensure the likelihood function is well-defined. If you're having problems with ordinal data, this is one of the things to try.

Value
a new MxModel object with the constraints added

See Also
demo("omxConstrainMLThresholds")

omxDetectCores

Description
Detects the number of cores on the local machine

Usage
omxDetectCores(...)

Arguments
... unused
omxGetNPSOL

Description
Get the non-CRAN version of OpenMx from the OpenMx website.

Usage
omxGetNPSOL()

Details
This function

Value
Invisible NULL

Examples
## Not run: omxGetNPSOL()

omxGetParameters Fetch Model Parameters

Description
Return a vector of the chosen parameters from the model.

Usage
omxGetParameters(model, indep = FALSE, free = c(TRUE, FALSE, NA),
fetch = c('values', 'free', 'lbound', 'ubound', 'all'))

Arguments
model a MxModel object
indep fetch parameters from independent submodels.
free fetch either free parameters (TRUE), or fixed parameters or both types. Default value is TRUE.
fetch which attribute of the parameters to fetch. Default choice is 'values'.
**Details**

The argument ‘free’ dictates whether to return only free parameters or only fixed parameters or both free and fixed parameters. The function can return unlabelled free parameters (parameters with a label of NA). These anonymous free parameters will be identified as ‘modelname.matrixname[row,col]’. It will not return fixed parameters that have a label of NA. No distinction is made between ordinary labels, definition variables, and square bracket constraints. The function will return either a vector of parameter values, or free/fixed designations, or lower bounds, or upper bounds, depending on the ‘fetch’ argument. Using fetch with ‘all’ returns a data frame that is populated with all of the attributes.

**See Also**

- `omxSetParameters`
- `omxLocateParameters`
- `omxAssignFirstParameters`

**Examples**

```r
clean <- function(x) { x <- ifelse(is.na(x), NA, x); return(x) }  
library(OpenMx) 
A <- mxMatrix('Full', 2, 2, labels = c("A11", "A12", "A21", NA), values = 1:4, 
    free = c(TRUE,TRUE,TRUE,TRUE), byrow=TRUE, name = 'A') 
model <- mxModel(A, name = 'model')  

# Request all free parameters in model  
omxGetParameters(model) 
# A11  A12  model.A[2,2]  
# 1 2 4  

# Request fixed parameters from model  
omxGetParameters(model, free = FALSE) 
# A21  
# 3  

A$labels  
# [1,] "A11" "A12"  
# [2,] "A21" NA  

A$free  
# [1,] TRUE TRUE  
# [2,] FALSE TRUE  

A$labels  
# [1,] "A11" "A12"  
# [2,] "A21" NA  

# Example using un-labelled parameters
```
# Read in some demo data
data(demoOneFactor)
# Grab the names for manifestVars
manifestVars <- names(demoOneFactor)
nVar = length(manifestVars) # 5 variables
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
    mxMatrix(name="A", type="Full", nrow=nVar, ncol=1, values=0.2, free=TRUE,
        lbound = 0.0, labels=letters[1:nVar]),
    mxMatrix(name="L", type="Symm", nrow=1, ncol=1, values=1, free=FALSE),
    # the "U" matrix has nVar (5) anonymous free parameters
    mxMatrix(name="U", type="Diag", nrow=nVar, ncol=nVar, values=1, free=TRUE),
    mxAlgebra(expression=A %% L + U, name="R"),
    mxExpectationNormal(covariance="R", dimnames=manifestVars),
    mxFitFunctionML()
)

# Get all free parameters
params <- omxGetParameters(factorModel)
lbound <- omxGetParameters(factorModel, fetch="lbound")
# Set new values for these params, saving them in a new model
newFactorModel <- omxSetParameters(factorModel, names(params), values = 1:10)
# Read out the values from the new model
newparams <- omxGetParameters(newFactorModel)

omxGetRAMDepth

Description

Get the potency of a matrix for inversion speed-up

Usage

omxGetRAMDepth(A, maxdepth = nrow(A) - 1)

Arguments

A          MxMatrix object
maxdepth   Numeric. maximum depth to check

Details

This function is used internally by the mxExpectationRAM function to determine how far to expand

\( (I - A)^{-1} = I + A + A^2 + A^3 + \ldots \) It is similarly used by mxExpectationLISREL in expanding

\( (I - B)^{-1} = I + B + B^2 + B^3 + \ldots \) In many situations \( A^2 \) is a zero matrix (nilpotent of order 2). So when \( A \) has large dimension it is much faster to compute \( I + A \) than \( (I - A)^{-1} \).
omxGraphviz  Show RAM Model in Graphviz Format

Description

The function accepts a RAM style model and outputs a visual representation of the model in Graphviz format. The function will output either to a file or to the console. The recommended file extension for an output file is ".dot".

Usage

omxGraphviz(model, dotFilename = "")

Arguments

- model: An RAM-type model.
- dotFilename: The name of the output file. Use "" to write to console.

Value

Invisibly returns a string containing the model description in graphviz format.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

omxLapply  On-Demand Parallel Lapply

Description

If the snowfall library is loaded, then this function calls sfLapply. Otherwise it invokes lapply.

Usage

omxLapply(x, fun, ...)

Arguments

- x: a vector (atomic or list) or an expressions vector. Other objects (including classed objects) will be coerced by as.list.
- fun: the function to be applied to each element of x.
- ...: optional arguments to fun.
omxLocateParameters

See Also

omxApply, omxSapply

Examples

x <- list(a = 1:10, beta = exp(-3:3), logic = c(TRUE, FALSE, FALSE, TRUE))
# compute the list mean for each list element
omxLapply(x, mean)

omxLocateParameters Summarize Model Parameters

Description

Return a data.frame object summarizing the free parameters in the model.

Usage

omxLocateParameters(model, labels = NULL, indep = FALSE)

Arguments

model a MxModel object
labels optionally specify which free parameters to retrieve.
indep fetch parameters from independent submodels.

Details

Invoking the function with the default value for the ‘labels’ argument retrieves all the free parameters. The ‘labels’ argument can be used to select a subset of the free parameters. Note that ‘NA’ is a valid possible input to the ‘labels’ argument.

See Also

omxGetParameters, omxSetParameters, omxAssignFirstParameters

Examples

A <- mxMatrix('Full', 2, 2, labels = c("A11", "A12", NA, NA), values = 1:4,
          free = TRUE, byrow = TRUE, name = 'A')

model <- mxModel(A, name = 'model')

# Request all free parameters in model
omxLocateParameters(model)
omxLogical

Logical \texttt{mxAlgebra()} operators

Description

\texttt{omxNot} computes the unary negation of the values of a matrix. \texttt{omxAnd} computes the binary and of two matrices. \texttt{omxOr} computes the binary or of two matrices. \texttt{omxGreaterThan} computes a binary greater than of two matrices. \texttt{omxLessThan} computes the binary less than of two matrices. \texttt{omxApproxEquals} computes a binary equals within a specified epsilon of two matrices.

Usage

\begin{verbatim}
  omxNot(x)  
  omxAnd(x, y) 
  omxOr(x, y) 
  omxGreaterThan(x, y) 
  omxLessThan(x, y) 
  omxApproxEquals(x, y, epsilon)
\end{verbatim}

Arguments

- \textit{x} the first argument, the matrix which the logical operation will be applied to.
- \textit{y} the second argument, applicable to binary functions.
- \textit{epsilon} the third argument, specifies the error threshold for \texttt{omxApproxEquals}. Abs(x[i][j]-y[i][j]) must be less than epsilon[i][j].

Examples

\begin{verbatim}
A <- mxMatrix(values = runif(25), nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = 'A')
B <- mxMatrix(values = runif(25), nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = 'B')
EPSILON <- mxMatrix(values = 0.04*1:25, nrow = 5, ncol = 5, name = "EPSILON")

model <- mxModel(A, B, EPSILON, name = 'model')

mxEval(omxNot(A), model)
mxEval(omxGreaterThan(A,B), model)
mxEval(omxLessThan(B,A), model)
mxEval(omxOr(omxNot(A),B), model)
mxEval(omxAnd(omxNot(B), A), model)
mxEval(omxApproxEquals(A,B, EPSILON), model)
\end{verbatim}
omxManifestModelByParameterJacobian

Estimate the Jacobian of manifest model with respect to parameters

Description

The manifest model excludes any latent variables or processes. For RAM and LISREL models, the manifest model contains only the manifest variables with free means, covariance, and thresholds.

Usage

omxManifestModelByParameterJacobian(model, defvar.row = 1)

Arguments

model an mxModel

defvar.row which row to use for definition variables

Details

The Jacobian is estimated by the central finite difference.

Value

a matrix with manifests in the rows and original parameters in the columns

See Also

mxGetExpected

omxMatrixOperations  MxMatrix operations

Description

omxCbind columnwise binding of two or more MxMatrices. omxRbind rowwise binding of two or more MxMatrices. omxTranspose transpose of MxMatrix.
Usage

omxCbind(..., allowUnlabeled =
  getOption("mxOptions")[["Allow Unlabeled"]],
  dimnames = NA, name = NA)
omxRbind(..., allowUnlabeled =
  getOption("mxOptions")[["Allow Unlabeled"]],
  dimnames = NA, name = NA)
omxTranspose(matrix, allowUnlabeled =
  getOption("mxOptions")[["Allow Unlabeled"]],
  dimnames = NA, name = NA)

Arguments

... two or more MxMatrix objects
matrix MxMatrix input
allowUnlabeled whether or not to accept free parameters with NA labels
dimnames list. The dimnames attribute for the matrix: a list of length 2 giving the row
and column names respectively. An empty list is treated as NULL, and a list of
length one as row names. The list can be named, and the list names will be used
as names for the dimensions.
name an optional character string indicating the name of the MxMatrix object

omxMnor

Multivariate Normal Integration

Description

Given a covariance matrix, a means vector, and vectors of lower and upper bounds, returns the
multivariate normal integral across the space between bounds.

Usage

omxMnor(covariance, means, lbound, ubound)

Arguments

covariance the covariance matrix describing the multivariate normal distribution.
means a row vector containing means of the variables of the underlying distribution.
lbound a row vector containing the lower bounds of the integration in each variable.
ubound a row vector containing the upper bounds of the integration in each variable.
Details

The order of columns in the 'means', 'lbound', and 'ubound' vectors are assumed to be the same as that of the covariance matrix. That is, means[i] is considered to be the mean of the variable whose variance is in covariance[i,i]. That variable will be integrated from lbound[i] to ubound[i] as part of the integration.

The value of ubound[i] or lbound[i] may be set to Inf or -Inf if a boundary at positive or negative infinity is desired.

For all i, ubound[i] must be strictly greater than lbound[i].

Examples

data(myFADataRaw)

covariance <- cov(myFADataRaw[,1:3])
means <- colMeans(myFADataRaw[,1:3])
lbound <- c(-Inf, 0, 1) # Integrate from -Infinity to 0 on first variable
ubound <- c(0, Inf, 2.5) # From 0 to +Infinity on second, and from 1 to 2.5 on third
omxMnor(covariance, means, lbound, ubound)
# 0.0005995

# An alternative specification of the bounds follows
# Integrate from -Infinity to 0 on first variable
v1bound = c(-Inf, 0)
# From 0 to +Infinity on second
v2bound = c(0, Inf)
# and from 1 to 2.5 on third
v3bound = c(1, 2.5)
bounds <- cbind(v1bound, v2bound, v3bound)
lbound <- bounds[1,]
ubound <- bounds[2,]
omxMnor(covariance, means, lbound, ubound)

Description

Assign new names to the unnamed parameters

Usage

omxNameAnonymousParameters(model, indep = FALSE)
Arguments

model  the MxModel
indep  whether models are independent

Value

a list with components for the new MxModel with named parameters, and the new names.

Description

Get quantiles from a normal distribution

Usage

omxNormalQuantiles(nBreaks, mean = 0, sd = 1)

Arguments

nBreaks  the number of thresholds, or a vector of the number of thresholds
mean  the mean of the underlying normal distribution
sd  the standard deviation of the underlying normal distribution

Value

a vector of quantiles

Examples

omxNormalQuantiles(3)
omxNormalQuantiles(3, mean=7)
omxNormalQuantiles(2, mean=1, sd=3)
Descriptoin

Create parallel models for parallel confidence intervals

Usage

`omxParallelCI(model, run = TRUE)`

Arguments

- **model**: an MxModel with confidence intervals in it
- **run**: whether to run the model or just return the parallelized interval models

Value

An MxModel object

Examples

```r
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
  type="RAM",
  manifestVars=manifests,
  latentVars=latents,
  mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
  mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
  mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
  mxData( observed= cov(demoOneFactor) * 499/500, type="cov",
             numObs=500),
  # add confidence intervals for free params in A and S matrices
  mxCI(c('A', 'S'))) 
factorRun <- mxRun(factorModel)
factorCI <- omxParallelCI(factorRun) # Run CIs in parallel
```
omxQuotes  

**Description**  
Quote helper function, often for error messages.

**Usage**  
`omxQuotes(name)`

**Arguments**  
`name` a character vector

**Details**  
This is a helper function for creating a nicely put together formatted string.

**Value**  
a character string

**Examples**  
```r  
omxQuotes(c("Oh", "blah", "dee", "Oh", "blah", "da"))  
omxQuotes(c("A", "S", "F"))  
omxQuotes("Hello World")  
```

omxRAMtoML  

**Description**  
Convert a RAM model to an ML model

**Usage**  
`omxRAMtoML(model)`

**Arguments**  
`model` the MxModel

**Details**  
This is a legacy function that was once used to convert RAM models to ML models in the old (1.0 release of OpenMx) objective function style.
omxRMSEA

Value

an ML model with an ML objective

Description

This function calculates the Root Mean Square Error of the Approximation (RMSEA) for a model and computes confidence intervals for that fit statistic.

Usage

omxRMSEA(model, lower=.025, upper=.975, null=.05, ...)

Arguments

model An MxModel object for which the RMSEA is desired
lower The lower confidence bound for the confidence interval
upper The upper confidence bound for the confidence interval
null Value of RMSEA used to test for close fit
... Further named arguments passed to summary

Details

To help users obtain fit statistics related to the RMSEA, this function calculates confidence intervals and a test for close fit. The user determines how close the fit is required to be by setting the null argument to the value desired for comparison.

Value

A named vector with elements lower, est.rmsea, upper, null, and ‘Prob(x <= null)”.

References

Examples

```r
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
    type="RAM",
    manifestVars=manifests,
    latentVars=latents,
    mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
    mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
    mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
    mxData(observed= cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500))

factorRun <- mxRun(factorModel)
factorSat <- mxRefModels(factorRun, run=TRUE)
summary(factorRun, refModels=factorSat)
# Gives RMSEA with 95% confidence interval

omxRMSEA(factorRun, .05, .95, refModels=factorSat)
# Gives RMSEA with 90% confidence interval
# and probability of 'close enough' fit
```

---

### omxSapply

**On-Demand Parallel Sapply**

**Description**

If the snowfall library is loaded, then this function calls `sfSapply`. Otherwise it invokes `sapply`.

**Usage**

```r
omxSapply(x, fun, ..., simplify = TRUE, USE.NAMES = TRUE)
```

**Arguments**

- **x**: a vector (atomic or list) or an expressions vector. Other objects (including classed objects) will be coerced by `as.list`.
- **fun**: the function to be applied to each element of `x`.
- **...**: optional arguments to `fun`.
- **simplify**: logical; should the result be simplified to a vector or matrix if possible?
- **USE.NAMES**: logical; if TRUE and if `x` is a character, use `x` as `names` for the result unless it had names already.

**See Also**

`omxApply`, `omxLapply`
omxSaturatedModel

Examples

x <- list(a = 1:10, beta = exp(-3:3), logic = c(TRUE, FALSE, FALSE, TRUE))
# compute the list mean for each list element
omxSapply(x, quantile)

omxSaturatedModel Create Reference (Saturated and Independence) Models

Description

This function creates and optionally runs saturated and independence (null) models of a base model or data set for use with mxSummary to obtain more fit indices.

Usage

mxRefModels(x, run=FALSE)

Arguments

x A MxModel object, data frame, or matrix.
run logical. If TRUE runs the models before returning; otherwise returns built models without running.

Details

For typical structural equation models the saturated model is the free-est possible model. All covariances and, when possible, all means are estimated. In the case of ordinal data, the ordinal means are fixed to zero and the thresholds are estimated. When the ordinal data are binary, those variances are also constrained to one. This is the free-est possible model, only constrained for model identification. The saturated model is used to create the RMSEA, and Chi-squared fit indices.

The independence model, sometimes called the null model, is a model of each variable being completely independent of every other variable. As such, all the variances and, when possible, all means are estimated. However, covariances are set to zero. Ordinal variables are handled the same for the independence and saturated models. The independence model is used, along with the saturated model, to create CFI and TLI fit indices.

The saturated and independence models could be used to create further fit indices. However, OpenMx does not recommend using GFI, AGFI, NFI (aka Bentler-Bonett), or SRMR. The page for mxSummary has information about why.

When the mxFitFunctionMultigroup fit function is used, mxRefModels creates the appropriate multigroup saturated and independence models. Saturated and independence models are created separately for each group. Each group has its own saturated and independence model. The multigroup saturated model is a multigroup model where each group has its own saturated model, and similarly for the independence model.
One potentially important limitation of the mxRefModels function is for behavioral genetics models. If variables 'x', 'y', and 'z' are measured on twins 1 and 2 creating the modeled variables 'x1', 'y1', 'z1', 'x2', 'y2', 'z2', then this function may not create the intended saturated or independence models. In particular, the means of 'x1' and 'x2' are estimated separately. Similarly, the covariance of 'x1' with 'y1' and 'x2' with 'y2' are allowed be be distinct: $\text{cov}(x_1, y_1) \neq \text{cov}(x_2, y_2)$. Moreover, the cross-twin covariances are estimated: e.g. $\text{cov}(x_1, y_2) = 0$.

Another potential misuse of this function is for models with definition variables. If definition variables are used, the saturated and independence model may not be correct because they do not account for the definition variables.

When an MxModel has been run, some effort is made to make the reference models for only the variables used in the model. For covariance data, all variables are modeled by default. For raw data when the model has been run, only the modeled variables are used in the reference models. This matches the behavior of mxModel.

In general, it is best practice to give mxRefModels a model that has already been run. For IFA models (mxExpectationBA81), the independence model preserves equality constraints among item parameters from the original model. mxRefModels() is not compatible with GREML expectation, as there is no sensible general definition for a saturated GREML-type model.

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.

Examples

```R
require(OpenMx)
data(demoOneFactor)
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)
latents <- c("G")
factorModel <- mxModel("One Factor",
  type="RAM",
  manifestVars=manifests,
  latentVars=latents,
  mxPath(from=latents, to=manifests),
  mxPath(from=manifests, arrows=2),
  mxPath(from=latents, arrows=2, free=FALSE, values=1.0),
  mxData( observed= cov(demoOneFactor), type="cov", numObs=500))
summary(factorRun <- mxRun(factorModel))
factorSat <- mxRefModels(factorModel)
summary(factorRun, refModels=factorSat)
```

omxSelectRowsAndCols  \hspace{1cm} Filter rows and columns from an mxMatrix

Description

This function filters rows and columns from a matrix using a single row or column R matrix as a selector.
omxSelectRowsAndCols

Usage

omxSelectRowsAndCols(x, selector)
omxSelectRows(x, selector)
omxSelectCols(x, selector)

Arguments

x  
the matrix to be filtered

selector  
A single row or single column R matrix indicating which values should be filtered from the mxMatrix.

Details

omxSelectRowsAndCols, omxSelectRows, and omxSelectCols returns the filtered entries in a target matrix specified by a single row or single column selector matrix. Each entry in the selector matrix is treated as a logical data indicating if the corresponding entry in the target matrix should be excluded (0 or FALSE) or included (not 0 or TRUE). Typically the function is used to filter data from a target matrix using an existence vector which specifies what data entries are missing. This can be seen in the demo: RowObjectiveFIMLBivariateSaturated.

Value

Returns a new matrix with the filtered data.

References

The function is most often used when filtering data for missingness. This can be seen in the demo: RowObjectiveFIMLBivariateSaturated. The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
The omxSelect* functions share some similarity to the Extract function in the R programming language.

Examples

loadings <- c(1, -0.625, 0.1953125, 1, -0.375, 0.0703125, 1, -0.375, 0.0703125)
loadings <- matrix(loadings, 3, 3, byrow= TRUE)
existenceList <- c(1, 0, 1)
existenceList <- matrix(existenceList, 1, 3, byrow= TRUE)
rowsAndCols <- omxSelectRowsAndCols(loadings, existenceList)
rows <- omxSelectRows(loadings, existenceList)
cols <- omxSelectCols(loadings, existenceList)
**omxSetParameters**  

**Assign Model Parameters**

**Description**

Modify the attributes of parameters in a model. This function cannot modify parameters that have NA labels. Often you will want to call `omxAssignFirstParameters` after using this, to force the starting values of equated parameters to the same value (otherwise the model cannot begin to be evaluated).

**Usage**

```r
omxSetParameters(model, labels = NULL, free = NULL, values = NULL, 
                  newlabels = NULL, lbound = NULL, ubound = NULL, indep = FALSE, 
                  strict = TRUE, name = NULL)
```

**Arguments**

- `model`: an MxModel object.
- `labels`: a character vector of target parameter names.
- `free`: a boolean vector of parameter free/fixed designations.
- `values`: a numeric vector of parameter values.
- `newlabels`: a character vector of new parameter names.
- `lbound`: a numeric vector of lower bound values.
- `ubound`: a numeric vector of upper bound values.
- `indep`: boolean. set parameters in independent submodels.
- `strict`: boolean. If TRUE then throw an error when a label does not appear in the model.
- `name`: character string. (optional) a new name for the model.

**See Also**

`omxGetParameters`, `omxAssignFirstParameters`

**Examples**

```r
A <- mxMatrix('Full', 3, 3, labels = c('a','b', NA), free = TRUE, name = 'A')
model <- mxModel(model="testModel", A, name = 'model')

# set value of cells labelled "a" and "b" to 1 and 2 respectively
model <- omxSetParameters(model, c('a', 'b'), values = c(1, 2))

# set label of cell labelled "a" to "b" and vice versa
model <- omxSetParameters(model, c('a', 'b'), newlabels = c('b', 'a'))
```
# set label of cells labelled "a" to "b"
model <- omxSetParameters(model, c('a'), newlabels = 'b')

# ensure initial values are the same for each instance of a labeled parameter
model <- omxAssignFirstParameters(model)

---

omxSymbolTable | Internal OpenMx algebra operations

**Description**
This is an internal table used in the OpenMx backend.

---

ordinalTwinData | Data for ordinal twin model

**Description**
Example data for ordinal twin-data modelling. Three variables measured in each twin.

**Usage**
data("ordinalTwinData")

**Format**
A data frame with 139 observations on the following 7 variables.

zyg a numeric vector
var1_twin1 a numeric vector
var2_twin1 a numeric vector
var3_twin1 a numeric vector
var1_twin2 a numeric vector
var2_twin2 a numeric vector
var3_twin2 a numeric vector

**Examples**
data(ordinalTwinData)
str(ordinalTwinData)
**rvectorize**  
*Vectorize By Row*

**Description**  
This function returns the vectorization of an input matrix in a row by row traversal of the matrix. The output is returned as a column vector.

**Usage**  
rvectorize(x)

**Arguments**  
x an input matrix.

**See Also**  
cvectorize, vech, vechs

**Examples**  
rvectorize(matrix(1:9, 3, 3))  
rvectorize(matrix(1:12, 3, 4))

---

**summary.MxModel**  
*Model Summary*

**Description**  
This function returns summary statistics of a model after it has been run.

**Usage**  
```r
## S3 method for class 'MxModel'
summary(object, ..., verbose=FALSE)
```

**Arguments**  
object A MxModel object.

... Any number of named arguments (see below).

verbose Whether to include extra diagnostic information.
Details

mxSummary allows the user to set or override the following parameters of the model:

numObs Numeric. Specify the total number of observations for the model.
numStats Numeric. Specify the total number of observed statistics for the model.
refModels List of MxModel objects. Specify a saturated and independence likelihoods in single argument for testing.
SaturatedLikelihood Numeric or MxModel object. Specify a saturated likelihood for testing.
SaturatedDoF Numeric. Specify the degrees of freedom of the saturated likelihood for testing.
IndependenceLikelihood Numeric or MxModel object. Specify an independence likelihood for testing.
IndependenceDoF Numeric. Specify the degrees of freedom of the independence likelihood for testing.

indep Logical. Set to FALSE to ignore independent submodels in summary.
verbose logical. Changes the printing style for summary (see Details)

The verbose argument changes the printing style for the summary of a model. When verbose=FALSE, a relatively minimal amount of information is printed: the free parameters, the likelihood, and a few fit indices. When more information is available, more is printed. For example, when the model has a saturated likelihood, several additional fit indices are printed. On the other hand, when verbose=TRUE, the compute plan, the data summary, and additional timing information are always printed. Moreover, available fit indices are printed regardless of whether or not they are defined. The undefined fit indices are printed as NA. Running a saturated model and including it with the call to summary will define these fit indices and they will display meaningful values. It should be noted that the verbose argument only changes the printing style, all of the same information is calculated and exists in the output of summary. More information is displayed when verbose=TRUE, and less when verbose=FALSE.

The Information Criteria (AIC, BIC) are reported in a table. The table shows different versions of the information criteria. Each entry in the table is an AIC or BIC obtained using different penalties. In particular, the entries of the table do not show the values of different penalties, but rather different versions of AIC and BIC. For example the AIC is reported with both a Parameters Penalty and a Degrees of Freedom Penalty. AIC generally takes the form \( \text{Fit} + 2 \times k \). With the Parameters Penalty \( k \) is the number of free parameters: \( \text{AIC.param} = \text{Fit} + 2 \times \text{param} \). With the Degrees of Freedom Penalty, \( k \) is minus one times the model degrees of freedom. So, essentially the penalty is subtracted instead of added: \( \text{AIC.param} = \text{Fit} - 2 \times \text{df} \). The Degrees of Freedom penalty was used in Classic Mx. BIC is defined similarly: \( \text{Fit} + k \times \log(N) \) where \( k \) is either the number of free parameters or minus one times the model degrees of freedom. The Sample-Size Adjusted BIC is only defined for the parameters penalty: \( \text{Fit} + k \times \log((N + 2)/24) \). For raw data models, \( \text{Fit} \) is the minus 2 log likelihood, \( -2LL \). For covariance data, \( \text{Fit} \) is the Chi-squared statistic. The \( -2LL \) and saturated likelihood values reported under covariance data are not necessarily meaningful on their own, but their difference yields the Chi-squared value.

The refModels, SaturatedLikelihood, SaturatedDoF, IndependenceLikelihood, and IndependenceDoF arguments can be used to obtain further fit statistics (RMSEA, CFI, TLI, Chi-Squared). For covariance data, saturated and independence models are fitted automatically so all fit indices are reported. For raw data, these reference models are not estimated to save computational time. An easy
way to make reference models for most cases is provided by the `mxRefModels` function. When the SaturatedLikelihood or IndependenceLikelihood arguments are used, the appropriate degrees of freedom are attempted to be calculated by OpenMx. However, depending on the model, it may sometimes behoove the user to also explicitly provide the corresponding SaturatedDof and/or IndependenceDof. Again, for the vast majority of cases, the `mxRefModels` function handles these situations effectively and conveniently.

The summary function can report Error codes as follows:

- 1: The final iterate satisfies the optimality conditions to the accuracy requested, but the sequence of iterates has not yet converged. NPSOL was terminated because no further improvement could be made in the merit function (Mx status GREEN)
- 2: The linear constraints and bounds could not be satisfied. The problem has no feasible solution.
- 3: The nonlinear constraints and bounds could not be satisfied. The problem may have no feasible solution.
- 4: The major iteration limit was reached (Mx status BLUE).
- 5: The Hessian at the solution does not appear to be convex (Mx status RED).
- 6: The model does not satisfy the first-order optimality conditions to the required accuracy, and no improved point for the merit function could be found during the final linesearch (Mx status RED)
- 7: The function derivates returned by funcon or funobj appear to be incorrect.
- 9: An input parameter was invalid

When the information matrix is available, standard errors are reported. If the information matrix was estimated using finite differences then an additional diagnostic column ‘A’ is displayed. An exclamation point in the ‘A’ column indicates that the gradient appears to be asymmetric and the standard error may not accurately reflect the variability of that parameter. As a precaution, it is recommended that you compare the SEs with likelihood-based confidence intervals.

For many raw data models, OpenMx does not automatically report the absolute fit indices (Chi-Squared, CFI, TLI, and RMSEA). They are available once you fit reference models. See the example given in `mxRefModels`.

OpenMx does not recommend using some fit indices. These are GFI, AGFI, NFI, and SRMR. The Goodness of Fit Index (GFI) and Adjusted Goodness of Fit Index (AGFI) are not recommended because they are strongly influenced by sample size and have rather high Type I error rates (Sharma, Mukherjee, Kumar, & Dillon, 2005). The Normed Fit Index (NFI) has no penalty for model complexity. That is, adding more parameters to a model always improves the NFI, regardless of how useful those parameters are. Because the Non-Normed Fit Index (NNFI), also known as the Tucker-Lewis Index (TLI), does adjust for model complexity it is used instead. Lastly, the Standardized Root Mean Square Residual (SRMR) is not reported because it (1) only applies to covariance models, having no direct extension to missing data, (2) has no penalty for model complexity, similar to the NFI, and (3) is positively biased (Hu & Bentler, 1999).

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.


### Examples

```r
library(OpenMx)  # load the demoOneFactor dataframe
data(demoOneFactor)  # set the manifest to the 5 demo variables
manifests <- names(demoOneFactor)  # define 1 latent variable
latents <- c("G")
model <- mxModel(model="One Factor", type="RAM",
manifestVars = manifests,
l LatentVars = latents,
mxPath(from = latents, to=manifests, labels = paste("b", 1:5, sep = "")),
mxPath(from = manifests, arrows = 2, labels = paste("u", 1:5, sep = "")),
mxPath(from = latents, arrows = 2, free = FALSE, values = 1.0),
mxData(cov(demoOneFactor), type = "cov", numObs = 500)
)
model <- mxRun(model)  # Run the model, returning the result into model

# Show summary of the fitted model
summary(model)

# Compute summary and store in the variable "statistics"
statistics <- summary(model)

# Access components of the summary
statistics$parameters
statistics$saturatedLikelihood

# Specify a saturated likelihood for testing
summary(model, SaturatedLikelihood = -3000)

# Add a CI and view it in the summary
model = mxRun(mxModel(model=model, mxCI("b5")), intervals = TRUE)
summary(model)
```

---

**Description**

This function returns the trace of an n-by-n square matrix x, defined to be the sum of the elements on the main diagonal (the diagonal from the upper left to the lower right).
Usage

\texttt{tr(x)}

Arguments

\texttt{x} \\
\text{an input matrix. Must be square}

Details

The input matrix must be square.

See Also

\texttt{vech, rvectorize, cvectorize}

Examples

\begin{verbatim}
tr(matrix(1:9, 3, 3))
tr(matrix(1:12, 3, 4))
\end{verbatim}

twinData

\textit{Australian twin sample biometric data.}

Description

Australian twin data with 3,808 observations on the 12 variables including body mass index (BMI) assessed in both MZ and DZ twins.

Questionnaires were mailed to 5,967 pairs age 18 years and over. These data consist of completed questionnaires returned by both members of 3,808 (64 percent) pairs. There are two cohort blocks in the data: a younger group (zyg 1:5), and an older group (zyg 6:10)

It is a wide dataset, with two individuals per line. Families are identified by the variable “fam”.

Data include zygosity (zyg), along with heights in metres, weights in kg, and the derived variables BMI in kg/m^2 (stored as “htwt1” and “htwt2”), as well as the log of this variable, stored here as bm1 and bm2. The logged values are more closely normally distributed.

For convenience, zyg is broken out into separate “zygosity” and “cohort” factors. “zygosity” is coded as a 5-level factor.

Usage

\texttt{data(twinData)}
**twinData**

**Format**

A data frame with 3808 observations on the following 12 variables.

- **fam** The family ID
- **age** Age in years (of both twins)
- **zyg** Code for zygosity and cohort (see details)
- **part** A numeric vector
- **wt1** Weight of twin 1 (kg)
- **wt2** Weight of twin 2 (kg)
- **ht1** Height of twin 1 (m)
- **ht2** Height of twin 2 (m)
- **htwt1** Raw BMI of twin 1 (kg/m^2)
- **htwt2** Raw BMI of twin 2 (kg/m^2)
- **bmi1** log(BMI) of twin 1
- **bmi2** log(BMI) of twin 2
- **cohort** Either “younger” or “older”

**Details**

“zyg” codes twin-zygosity as follows: 1 == MZFF (i.e MZ females) 2 == MZMM (i.e MZ males) 3 == DZFF 4 == DZMM 5 == DZOS opposite sex pairs

Note: zyg 6:10 are for an older cohort in the sample. So: 6 == MZFF (i.e MZ females) 7 == MZMM (i.e MZ males) 8 == DZFF 9 == DZMM 10 == DZOS opposite sex pairs

The “zygosity” and “cohort” variables take care of this for you (conventions differ).

**References**


**Examples**

```r
data(twinData)
str(twinData)
plot(wt1 ~ wt2, data = twinData)
selVars = c("bmi1", "bmi2")
mzData <- subset(twinData, zyg == 1, selVars)
dzData <- subset(twinData, zyg == 3, selVars)
```
# equivalently
mzData <- subset(twinData, zygosity == "MZFF", selVars)

# Disregard sex, pick older cohort
mz <- subset(twinData, zygosity %in% c("MZFF","MZMM") & cohort == "older", selVars)

twin_NA_dot  

Twin data on weight and height

Description

Data set used in some of OpenMx’s examples.

Usage

data("twin_NA_dot")

Format

A data frame with 3808 observations on the following variables.

fam Family ID variable
age Age of the twin pair. Range: 17 to 88.
zyg Integer codes for zygosity and gender combinations
part
wt1 Weight in kilograms for twin 1
wt2 Weight in kilograms for twin 2
ht1 Height in meters for twin 1
ht2 Height in meters for twin 2
htwt1 Product of ht and wt for twin 1
htwt2 Product of ht and wt for twin 2
bmi1 Body Mass Index for twin 1
bmi2 Body Mass Index for twin 2

Details

Same as *myTwinData* but has . as the missing data value instead of NA.

Source

Timothy Bates

References

The OpenMx User’s guide can be found at http://openmx.psyc.virginia.edu/documentation.
Examples

data(twin_na_dot)
summary(twin_na_dot)

# Note that all variables are treated as factors because of the missing data coding.

\[
\text{vec2diag} \quad \text{Create Diagonal Matrix From Vector}
\]

Description

Given an input row or column vector, vec2diag returns a diagonal matrix with the input argument along the diagonal.

Usage

\[
\text{vec2diag}(x)
\]

Arguments

\[
x \quad \text{a row or column vector.}
\]

Details

Similar to the function diag, except that the input argument is always treated as a vector of elements to place along the diagonal.

See Also

\[
\text{diag2vec}
\]

Examples

\[
\text{vec2diag(matrix(1:4, 1, 4))}
\]

\[
\text{vec2diag(matrix(1:4, 4, 1))}
\]
### vech

**Half-vectorization**

**Description**

This function returns the half-vectorization of an input matrix as a column vector.

**Usage**

vech(x)

**Arguments**

- **x** an input matrix.

**Details**

The half-vectorization of an input matrix consists of the elements in the lower triangle of the matrix, including the elements along the diagonal of the matrix, as a column vector. The column vector is created by traversing the matrix in column-major order.

**See Also**

vech2full, vechs, rvectorize, cvectorize

**Examples**

```r
vech(matrix(1:9, 3, 3))
vech(matrix(1:12, 3, 4))
```

### vech2full

**Inverse Half-vectorization**

**Description**

This function returns the symmetric matrix constructed from a half-vectorization.

**Usage**

vech2full(x)

**Arguments**

- **x** an input single column or single row matrix.
Details

The half-vectorization of an input matrix consists of the elements in the lower triangle of the matrix, including the elements along the diagonal of the matrix, as a column vector. The column vector is created by traversing the matrix in column-major order. The inverse half-vectorization takes a vector and reconstructs a symmetric matrix such that \( \text{vech2full}(\text{vech}(x)) \) is identical to \( x \) if \( x \) is symmetric.

Note that very few vectors have the correct number of elements to construct a symmetric matrix. For example, vectors with 1, 3, 6, 10, and 15 elements can be used to make a symmetric matrix, but none of the other numbers between 1 and 15 can. An error is thrown if the number of elements in \( x \) cannot be used to make a symmetric matrix.

See Also

\texttt{vechs2full}, \texttt{vech}, \texttt{vechs}, \texttt{rvectorize}, \texttt{cvectorize}

Examples

\begin{verbatim}
vech2full(1:10)
matrix(1:16, 4, 4)
vech(matrix(1:16, 4, 4))
vech2full(vech(matrix(1:16, 4, 4)))
\end{verbatim}

---

\texttt{vechs}

\textit{Strict Half-vectorization}

Description

This function returns the strict half-vectorization of an input matrix as a column vector.

Usage

\texttt{vechs(x)}

Arguments

x \hspace{1cm} \text{an input matrix.}

Details

The half-vectorization of an input matrix consists of the elements in the lower triangle of the matrix, excluding the elements along the diagonal of the matrix, as a column vector. The column vector is created by traversing the matrix in column-major order.
See Also

vech, rvectorize, cvectorize

Examples

vechs(matrix(1:9, 3, 3))
vechs(matrix(1:12, 3, 4))

---

**vechs2full**  
*Inverse Strict Half-vectorization*

**Description**

This function returns the symmetric matrix constructed from a strict half-vectorization.

**Usage**

vechs2full(x)

**Arguments**

x  
an input single column or single row matrix.

**Details**

The strict half-vectorization of an input matrix consists of the elements in the lower triangle of the matrix, excluding the elements along the diagonal of the matrix, as a column vector. The column vector is created by traversing the matrix in column-major order. The inverse strict half-vectorization takes a vector and reconstructs a symmetric matrix such that vechs2full(vechs(x)) is equal to x with zero along the diagonal if x is symmetric.

Note that very few vectors have the correct number of elements to construct a symmetric matrix. For example, vectors with 1, 3, 6, 10, and 15 elements can be used to make a symmetric matrix, but none of the other numbers between 1 and 15 can. An error is thrown if the number of elements in x cannot be used to make a symmetric matrix.

**See Also**

vech2full, vech, vechs, rvectorize, cvectorize
Examples

```
vechs2full(1:10)

matrix(1:16, 4, 4)
vechs(matrix(1:16, 4, 4))
vechs2full(vechs(matrix(1:16, 4, 4)))
```
Index

*Topic **classes**
   MxExpectationGREML-class, 108
   MxFitFunctionGREML-class, 140
   MxMatrix-class, 168
   MxModel-class, 177

*Topic **datasets**
   Bollen, 10
   demoOneFactor, 11
demoTwoFactor, 12
   dzfData, 14
dzmData, 16
dzoData, 17
   example1, 20
   example2, 21
   example1, 22
   factorExample1, 22
   factorScaleExample1, 23
   factorScaleExample2, 24
   HS.ability.data, 26
   imxConstraintRelations, 29
   imxDataTypes, 31
   imxModelTypes, 44
   imxReservedNames, 49
   imxSeparatorChar, 50
   imxVariableTypes, 54
   jointData, 58
   latentMultipleRegExample1, 59
   latentMultipleRegExample2, 60
   LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts, 
       61
   multiData1, 62
   myAutoregressiveData, 210
myFADatraw, 211
   myGrowthKnownClassData, 211
   myGrowthMixtureData, 212
   myLongitudinalData, 213
   myRegData, 214
   myRegDataRaw, 215
   myTwinData, 216
   mzfData, 217
   mzmData, 218
   nuclear_twin_design_data, 220
   numHess1, 221
   numHess2, 222
   omxSymbolTable, 253
   ordinalTwinData, 253
   twin_NA_dot, 260
   twinData, 258
   [,MxMatrix, ANY, ANY, ANY-method
       (MxMatrix-class), 168
   [,MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
   [<-., MxMatrix, ANY, ANY, ANY-method
       (MxMatrix-class), 168
   [<-., MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 
       168
   [][, MxFlatModel-method
       (MxFlatModel-class), 152
   [][, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
   [][, MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
   [][<-, MxFlatModel-method
       (MxFlatModel-class), 152
   [][<-., MxLISRELModel-method
       (MxLISRELModel-class), 160
   [][<-., MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 
       168
   [][<-., MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
   [][<-., MxRAMModel-method
       (MxRAMModel-class), 187
   $, BaseCompute-method
       (BaseCompute-class), 9
   $, MxAlgebra-method (MxAlgebra-class), 68
   $, MxBaseExpectation-method
       (MxBaseExpectation-class), 72
   $, MxBaseFitFunction-method
       (MxBaseFitFunction-class), 72
   $, MxConstraint-method
       (MxConstraint-class), 95
   $, MxData-method (MxData-class), 98
   $, MxFlatModel-method
(MxFlatModel-class), 152
$, MxInterval-method (MxInterval-class), 157
$, MxJoin-method (mxJoin), 157
$, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
$, MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
$, MxPath-method (mxPath), 184
$, MxThreshold-method (mxThreshold), 203
$<-, BaseCompute-method
(BaseCompute-class), 9
$<-, MxAlgebra-method (MxAlgebra-class), 68
$<-, MxBaseExpectation-method
(MxBaseExpectation-class), 72
$<-, MxBaseFitFunction-method
(MxBaseFitFunction-class), 72
$<-, MxConstraint-method
(MxConstraint-class), 95
$<-, MxData-method (MxData-class), 98
$<-, MxFlatModel-method
(MxFlatModel-class), 152
$<-, MxInterval-method
(MxInterval-class), 157
$<-, MxJoin-method (mxJoin), 157
$<-, MxLISRELModel-method
(MxLISRELModel-class), 160
$<-, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
$<-, MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
$<-, MxPath-method (mxPath), 184
$<-, MxRAMModel-method
(MxRAMModel-class), 187
$<-, MxThreshold-method (mxThreshold), 203
%% (mxAlgebra), 63
%* (mxAlgebra), 63
apply, 224
as.character, 180
as.list, 224, 238, 248
BaseCompute-class, 9
Bollen, 10
cut, 152
cvectorize, 11, 65, 254, 258, 262–264
data.frame, 98, 100, 102
demoOneFactor, 11
demoTwoFactor, 12
diag, 13, 66, 261
diag2vec, 13, 66, 261
DiagMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
dim, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
dimnames, 115, 134
dimnames, MxAlgebra-method
(MxAlgebra-class), 68
dimnames, MxMatrix, ANY-method
(MxMatrix-class), 168
dimnames, MxMatrix-method
(MxMatrix-class), 168
dimnames<-, MxAlgebra, ANY-method
(MxAlgebra-class), 68
dimnames<-, MxAlgebra-method
(MxAlgebra-class), 68
dimnames<-, MxMatrix, ANY-method
(MxMatrix-class), 168
dimnames<-, MxMatrix-method
(MxMatrix-class), 168
dzfData, 14
dzmData, 16
dzoData, 17
eigen, 19
eigenval, 65
eigenval (eigenvector), 19
eigenvector, 19
eexample1, 20, 21
eexample2, 20, 21
expm, 22, 66
Extract, 78, 80, 115, 135, 142, 150
factor, 130
factorExample1, 22
factorScaleExample1, 23, 25
factorScaleExample2, 24
FullMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
genericFitDependencies, MxBaseFitFunction-method, 25
gradientIterations, 206
gradientStepSize, 206
GREML expectation, 250
here, 67, 71, 74, 79, 80, 98, 100, 102, 107, 109, 137, 139, 141, 142, 144, 147,
imxModelBuilder, MxModel-method
  (imxModelBuilder), 44
imxModelBuilder, MxRAMModel-method
  (imxModelBuilder), 44
imxModelTypes, 44
imxMpiWrap, 45
imxOriginalMx, 45
imxPPLM, 45
imxPPML.Test.Battery, 46
imxPPML.Test.Test, 47
imxPreprocessModel, 47
imxReplaceMethod, 48
imxReplaceModels, 48
imxReplaceSlot, 49
imxReservedNames, 49
imxReverseIdentifier, 50
imxSameType, 50
imxSeparatorChar, 50
imxSimpleRAMPredicate, 51
imxSparseInvert, 51
imxSquareMatrix, 52, 169
  imxSquareMatrix, DiagMatrix-method
    (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, IdenMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, LowerMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, MxMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, SdiagMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, StandMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSquareMatrix, SymmMatrix-method
  (imxSquareMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, 52, 169
  imxSymmetricMatrix, LowerMatrix-method
    (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, MxMatrix-method
  (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, SdiagMatrix-method
  (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, StandMatrix-method
  (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, SymmMatrix-method
  (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxSymmetricMatrix, MxLISRELModel-method
  (imxSymmetricMatrix), 52
imxType, 52
imxType, MxModel-method
  (imxType), 52
imxType, MxRAMModel-method
  (imxType), 52
imxUntitledName, 53
imxUntitledNumber, 53, 53
imxUntitledNumberReset, 53
imxUpdateModelValues, 54
imxVariableTypes, 54
imxVerifyMatrix, 55, 169
  imxVerifyMatrix, DiagMatrix-method
    (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, FullMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, IdenMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, LowerMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, MxMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, SdiagMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, StandMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, SymmMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, UnitMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyMatrix, ZeroMatrix-method
  (imxVerifyMatrix), 55
imxVerifyModel, 55, 179
  imxVerifyModel, MxLISRELModel-method
    (imxVerifyModel), 55
imxVerifyModel, MxModel-method
  (imxVerifyModel), 55
imxVerifyModel, MxRAMModel-method
  (imxVerifyModel), 55
imxVerifyName, 55
imxVerifyReference, 56
imxWlsChiSquare, 56
imxWlsStandardErrors, 57
jointdata, 58
lapply, 238
latentMultipleRegExample1, 59, 60
latentMultipleRegExample2, 60
length, MxMatrix-method
(MxMatrix-class), 168
lgamma, (mxAlgebra), 63
log, 61, 66
logP2z (mxAlgebra), 63
longData
(LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts), 61
LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts, 61
LowerMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
make.names, 164
make.unique, 164
matrix, 98, 100, 102
Mod, 19
multiData, 62
mxAlgebra (MxAlgebra-class), 68
mxAlgebra, 63, 68, 69, 71, 97, 99, 104, 137, 144, 166, 168, 175
MxAlgebra-class, 68
MxAlgebraFormula
(MxAlgebraFormula-class), 68
MxAlgebraFormula-class, 68
mxAlgebraFromString, 69
mxAlgebraObjective, 69, 175
mxAlgebras, 78, 80, 178
mxAvaliableOptimizers, 71
mxBaseExpectation-class, 72
mxBaseFitFunction-class, 72
mxBasename (MxBasename-class), 72
mxBasename-class, 72
mxBaseObjectiveMetaData
(MxBaseObjectiveMetaData-class), 73
mxBaseObjectiveMetaData-class, 73
mxBounds, 70, 73, 74, 112, 115, 118, 122, 127, 134, 137, 163, 173, 189
mxBounds (MxBounds-class), 74
mxBounds, 73, 74, 166, 175
mxBounds-class, 74
mxCtorOrList-class, 75
mxCtorOrNumber-class, 75
mxCheckIdentification, 75, 144
mxCI, 77–79, 178
MxCI (MxCI-class), 79
mxCI, 77, 78–80, 157, 174–176, 179, 201
MxCI-class, 79
mxCompare, 80
MxCumpute, 179
MxCumpute (MxCumpute-class), 83
MxCumpute-class, 83
mxCumputeConfidenceInterval, 79, 83
mxCumputeConfidenceInterval-class
(mxCumputeConfidenceInterval), 83
mxCumputeDefault, 84
MxCumputeDefault-class
(mxCumputeDefault), 84
mxCumputeEM, 9, 84
MxCumputeEM-class (mxCumputeEM), 84
mxCumputeGradientDescent, 9, 86, 206, 207
MxCumputeGradientDescent-class
(mxCumputeGradientDescent), 86
mxCumputeHessianQuality, 9, 87
MxCumputeHessianQuality-class
(mxCumputeHessianQuality), 87
mxCumputeIterate, 9, 88
MxCumputeIterate-class
(mxCumputeIterate), 88
mxCumputeNewtonRaphson, 9, 89
MxCumputeNewtonRaphson-class
(mxCumputeNewtonRaphson), 89
mxCumputeNothing, 89
mxCumputeNumericDeriv, 9, 90
MxCumputeNumericDeriv-class
(mxCumputeNumericDeriv), 90
mxCumputeOnce, 64, 91
MxCumputeOnce-class (mxCumputeOnce), 91
mxCumputeReportDeriv, 92
MxCumputeReportDeriv-class
(mxCumputeReportDeriv), 92
mxCumputeSequence, 92, 139
MxCumputeSequence-class
(mxCumputeSequence), 92
mxCumputeStandardError, 93
MxCumputeStandardError-class
(mxCumputeStandardError), 93
MxConstraint, 70, 93, 94, 112, 115, 118, 122, 127, 134, 137, 139, 163, 173, 177, 179, 189, 220
MxConstraint (MxConstraint-class), 95
mxCumputeConstraint, 68, 84, 93, 95, 166, 168, 174,
INDEX

mxConstraint-class, 95
MxData, 96–98, 101, 102, 110, 112, 115, 117, 118, 120, 122, 125, 127, 128, 134, 161, 163, 166, 172, 175, 178, 179, 188, 189, 220
MxData (MxData-class), 98
mxData, 96–100, 112, 115, 118, 122, 127, 134, 150, 163, 173–176, 189
MxData-class, 98
mxDataDynamic, 100
MxDataDynamic-class (mxDataDynamic), 100
mxDataFrameOrMatrix
   (mxDataFrameOrMatrix-class), 100
MxDataFrameOrMatrix-class, 100
MxDataStatic (MxDataStatic-class), 101
MxDataStatic-class, 101
mxDataWLS, 97, 101, 150
MxDirectedGraph
   (MxDirectedGraph-class), 103
MxDirectedGraph-class, 103
mxEval, 70, 103, 112, 118, 122, 128, 137, 163, 173, 189
mxEvalByName (mxEval), 103
MxExpectation, 179
MxExpectation (MxExpectation-class), 105
MxExpectation-class, 105
mxExpectationBA81, 72, 105, 250
MxExpectationBA81-class
   (mxExpectationBA81), 105
MxExpectationGREML, 106, 107
MxExpectationGREML
   (MxExpectationGREML-class), 108
mxExpectationGREML, 106, 108, 109, 139, 141, 156, 157
MxExpectationGREML-class, 108
mxExpectationLISREL-class, 72, 110, 152, 154, 237
MxExpectationLISREL-class
   (mxExpectationLISREL), 110
mxExpectationNormal, 72, 114, 134, 142, 150, 152, 154, 172, 193
MxExpectationNormal-class
   (mxExpectationNormal), 114
mxExpectationRAM, 72, 112, 117, 142, 150, 152, 154, 158, 188, 200, 201, 237
MxExpectationRAM-class
   (mxExpectationRAM), 117

mxExpectationSSCT
   (mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime), 124
mxExpectationStateSpace, 72, 119, 125, 128, 152, 159
MxExpectationStateSpace-class
   (mxExpectationStateSpace), 119
mxExpectationStateSpaceContinuousTime,
   120, 123, 124, 152
mxFactor, 130, 152
mxFactorScores, 131
mxFIMLObjective, 133, 175
MxFitFunction, 179
MxFitFunction (MxFitFunction-class), 136
MxFitFunction-class, 136
MxFitFunctionAlgebra, 67, 70, 72, 97, 99, 136, 139, 142, 144, 147, 149, 151
MxFitFunctionAlgebra-class
   (MxFitFunctionAlgebra), 136
MxFitFunctionGREML, 138, 139
MxFitFunctionGREML
   (MxFitFunctionGREML-class), 140
mxFitFunctionGREML, 72, 137, 138, 141, 142, 144, 147, 149, 151
MxFitFunctionGREML-class, 140
mxFitFunctionML, 72, 96, 97, 99, 115, 120, 125, 134, 137, 139, 141, 144, 147, 149, 151, 170, 172, 188, 193
MxFitFunctionML-class
   (MxFitFunctionML), 141
mxFitFunctionMultigroup, 72, 137, 139, 142, 143, 147, 149, 151, 249
MxFitFunctionMultigroup-class
   (MxFitFunctionMultigroup), 143
MxFitFunctionR, 72, 137, 139, 142, 144, 146, 149, 151
MxFitFunctionR-class (MxFitFunctionR), 146
MxFitFunctionRow, 72, 137, 139, 142, 144, 147, 148, 151
MxFitFunctionRow-class
   (MxFitFunctionRow), 148
mxFitFunctionWLS, 72, 97, 101, 102, 137, 139, 142, 144, 147, 149, 150
MxFitFunctionWLS-class
   (MxFitFunctionWLS), 150
MxFlatModel-class, 152
mxGenerateData, 152
mxGetExpected, 154, 241
mxGRELDataHandler, 106, 155
MxInterval, 179
MxInterval (MxCI-class), 79
MxInterval-class, 157
mxJoin, 157
MxJoin-class (mxJoin), 157
mxKalmanScores, 132, 158
MxLISRELModel-class, 160
mxLISRELObjective, 160
MxListOrNull-class, 163
mxMakeNames, 164
MxMatrices, 78, 80, 178
MxMatrix, 64, 67, 68, 70, 73, 74, 79, 81, 93, 103, 106, 108, 110, 112, 115, 117, 118, 120, 122, 125, 127, 128, 134, 136–140, 161–166, 173, 175, 177, 179, 188, 189, 220
MxMatrix (MxMatrix-class), 168
MxMatrix-class, 168
mxMI, 170
mxMLObjective, 172, 175
MxModel, 64, 70, 73, 74, 77, 78, 80, 93, 94, 96, 101, 103, 112, 115, 118, 122, 127, 134, 137, 163, 166, 168, 172–176, 178, 180, 189, 192, 196–198, 208, 209, 220
MxModel (MxModel-class), 177
mxModel, 76, 79, 82, 97, 99, 104, 166, 168, 174, 178, 180, 182, 185, 186, 191, 201, 204, 205
MxModel-class, 177
MxNonNullableData-class (MxData-class), 98
mxOption, 72, 176, 178, 179, 180, 192, 198, 201
MxOptionalChar-class, 183
MxOptionalCharOrNumber-class, 183
MxOptionalLogical-class, 183
MxOptionalMatrix-class, 183
MxOptionalNumeric-class, 184
MxPath, 97, 99, 178, 185
mxPath, 174–176, 178, 184, 201, 204
MxPath-class (mxPath), 184
MxRAMGraph (MxRAMGraph-class), 187
MxRAMGraph-class, 187
MxRAMMetaData-class, 187
MxRAMModel-class, 187
MxRAMObjective, 163, 175, 188
mxRefModels, 144, 256
mxRefModels (omxSaturatedModel), 249
mxRename, 190
mxRestore, 191
mxRowObjective, 193
mxSimplifyRarray, 64
mxTRYHard, 205
mxTRYHardctsem (mxTryHard), 205
mxTRYHardOrdinal (mxTryHard), 205
mxTRYHardOrig (mxTryHard), 205
mxTRYHardWideSearch (mxTryHard), 205
mxTypes, 175, 208
mxVersion, 209
myAutoregressiveData, 210
myFADataRaw, 211
myGrowthKnownClassData, 211, 212
myGrowthMixtureData, 212, 212
myLongitudinalData, 213
myRegData, 214, 215
myRegDataRaw, 215
myTwinData, 216, 260
mzfData, 217
mzmData, 218

Named entities, 175, 178
named entities, 179
named entity, 68, 79, 95, 98, 168, 177, 179
Named-entities (Named-entity), 220
named-entities, 175
named-entities (Named-entity), 220
Named-entity, 220
named-entity (Named-entity), 220
names, 248
INDEX

names,MxFlatModel-method, 152
names,MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
names,MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
ncol,MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
normal (Gaussian), 206
nrow,MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
nuclear_twin_design_data, 220
null, 98
numHessQ, 221
numHessR, 222
omxallint, 66, 222
omxAnd, 66
omxAnd (omxLogical), 240
omxApply, 224, 239, 248
omxApproxEquals, 66
omxApproxEquals (omxLogical), 240
omxAssignFirstParameters, 225, 236, 239, 252
omxBrownie, 226
omxCBbind (omxMatrixOperations), 241
omxCheckCloseEnough, 227, 229, 231–233
omxCheckEquals, 227, 228, 229, 231–233
omxCheckError, 228, 232
omxCheckIdentical, 227, 228, 229, 231–233
omxCheckNamespace, 230
omxCheckSetEquals, 227–229, 230, 231–233
omxCheckTrue, 227–229, 231, 232, 233
omxCheckWarning, 228, 232
omxCheckWithinPercentError, 227–229, 231, 232, 233
omxConstrainMLThresholds, 234
omxDetectCores, 234
omxExponential, 66
omxExponential (expm), 22
omxGetNPSOL, 235
omxGetParameters, 206, 225, 235, 239, 252
omxGetRAMDepth, 237
omxGraphviz, 238
omxGreaterThan, 66
omxGreaterThan (omxLogical), 240
omxLapply, 224, 238, 248
omxLessThan, 66
omxLessThan (omxLogical), 240
omxLocateParameters, 236, 239
omxLogical, 240
omxManifestModelByParameterJacobian, 241
omxMatrixOperations, 241
omxMnor, 66, 222, 223, 242
omxNameAnonymousParameters, 243
omxNormalQuantiles, 244
omxNot, 66
omxNot (omxLogical), 240
omxOr, 66
omxOr (omxLogical), 240
omxParallelCI, 245
omxQuotes, 246
omxRAMtoML, 246
omxRbind (omxMatrixOperations), 241
omxRMSEA, 247
omxSapply, 224, 239, 248
omxSaturatedModel, 249
omxSelectCols, 66, 149, 195
omxSelectCols (omxSelectRowsAndCols), 250
omxSelectRows, 66, 149, 195
omxSelectRows (omxSelectRowsAndCols), 250
omxSelectRowsAndCols, 66, 149, 195, 250
omxSetParameters, 206, 225, 236, 239, 252
omxSymbolTable, 253
omxTranspose (omxMatrixOperations), 241
OpenMx, 95
option, 165, 207
options, 82, 206
ordinalTwinData, 253
p2z (mxAlgebra), 63
print,BaseCompute-method (BaseCompute-class), 9
print,MxAlgebra-method (MxAlgebra-class), 68
print,MxAlgebraFormula-method (MxAlgebraFormula-class), 68
print,MxConstraint-method (mxConstraint), 93
print,MxDataDynamic-method (mxDataDynamic), 100
print,MxDataStatic-method (MxDataStatic-class), 101
print,MxExpectationBA81-method (mxExpectationBA81), 105
INDEX

print, MxExpectationLISREL-method
(mxExpectationLISREL), 110
print, MxExpectationNormal-method
(mxExpectationNormal), 114
print, MxExpectationRAM-method
(mxExpectationRAM), 117
print, MxExpectationStateSpace-method
(mxExpectationStateSpace), 119
print, MxFitFunctionAlgebra-method
(mxFitFunctionAlgebra), 136
print, MxFitFunctionML-method
(mxFitFunctionML), 141
print, MxFitFunctionR-method
(mxFitFunctionR), 146
print, MxFitFunctionRow-method
(mxFitFunctionRow), 148
print, MxFitFunctionWLS-method
(mxFitFunctionWLS), 150
print, MxFlatModel-method
(MxFlatModel-class), 152
print, MxInterval-method
(MxInterval-class), 157
print, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
print, MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
print, MxNonNullData-method
(MxData-class), 98
print, MxPath-method (mxPath), 184
print, MxThreshold-method (mxThreshold), 203

read.table, 192, 198
rvectorize, 11, 65, 254, 258, 262–264

sapply, 248
SdiagMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
sfApply, 224
sfLapply, 238
sfSapply, 248
show, BaseCompute-method
(BaseCompute-class), 9
show, MxAlgebra-method
(MxAlgebra-class), 68
show, MxAlgebraFormula-method
(MxAlgebraFormula-class), 68
show, MxConstraint-method
(mxConstraint), 93
show, MxDataDynamic-method
(mxDataDynamic), 100
show, MxDataStatic-method
(MxDataStatic-class), 101
show, MxExpectationBA81-method
(mxExpectationBA81), 105
show, MxExpectationLISREL-method
(mxExpectationLISREL), 110
show, MxExpectationNormal-method
(mxExpectationNormal), 114
show, MxExpectationRAM-method
(mxExpectationRAM), 117
show, MxExpectationStateSpace-method
(mxExpectationStateSpace), 119
show, MxFitFunctionAlgebra-method
(mxFitFunctionAlgebra), 136
show, MxFitFunctionML-method
(mxFitFunctionML), 141
show, MxFitFunctionR-method
(mxFitFunctionR), 146
show, MxFitFunctionRow-method
(mxFitFunctionRow), 148
show, MxFitFunctionWLS-method
(mxFitFunctionWLS), 150
show, MxFlatModel-method
(MxFlatModel-class), 152
show, MxInterval-method
(MxInterval-class), 157
show, MxMatrix-method (MxMatrix-class), 168
show, MxModel-method (MxModel-class), 177
show, MxNonNullData-method
(MxData-class), 98
show, MxPath-method (mxPath), 184
show, MxThreshold-method (mxThreshold), 203
StandMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
summary, 77, 115, 135, 142, 150
summary, MxModel, 254
SymmMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
tolerance, 206
tr, 257
twin_NA_dot, 260
twinData, 258
umxThresholdMatrix, 203, 204
uniform (rectangular), 206
UnitMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168
vec2diag, 13, 14, 66, 261
vech, 11, 65, 254, 258, 262, 263, 264
vech2full, 65, 262, 262, 264
vechs, 11, 65, 254, 262, 263, 264
vechs2full, 66, 263, 264

wideData
(LongitudinalOverdispersedCounts), 61

ZeroMatrix-class (MxMatrix-class), 168